

THE
CONSPIRACY
THEORIST
SURVIVAL GUIDE

A GUIDEBOOK FOR PERSECUTED TRUTHERS

JOHN KIRWIN

Copyright © 2023 by John Kirwin

Kirwin Republic 321 LLC Publishing

All rights reserved. No part of this book may be used or reproduced in any form whatsoever without written permission from the author except in the case of brief quotations in critical articles or reviews. For permission requests, contact John Kirwin

Printed in the United States of America (Republic)

For more information, or to book an event, contact: John Kirwin
pleasewakeuporelse@gmail.com www.wakeuporelse.com

The author is not a sovereign citizen or associated with the sovereign citizen movement in any way. I am non-combatant non-belligerent.

The author has made a best effort to provide accurate information in regard to the subject matter covered. The author makes no representations or warranties with respect to the accuracy or completeness of the contents of this book and specifically disclaim any implied warranties of merchantability or fitness for a particular purpose. No warranty may be created or extended by sales representatives or written sales materials. The advice and strategies contained herein may not be suitable for your situation. You should consult with a professional when appropriate. The author shall not be liable for any losses or damages.

No content is to be considered legal, financial or tax advice. All statements by the author are for educational and entertainment purposes only.

All Bible quotes are from The World English Bible (WEB) which is in the Public Domain and has no copyright restrictions. The World English Bible is based on the American Standard Version of the Holy Bible first published in 1901 - <https://worldenglish.bible/>

Cover design by ollnart

ISBN - Paperback: 979-8-9882673-0-0

ISBN – E-Book: 979-8-9882673-1-7

First Edition: May 2023

SPECIAL THANKS

To Jenny....the one that God gave me - My children...who are everything – My study guide family...Lisa...the juggernaut of knowledge and giving energy - Crystal...the oracle of trust law - Jennifer...guiding us out of taxes – Anthony...Ph.D. level content that anyone can understand – David Straight & Bobby Lawrence...giants – Ernie...so grateful for you – Mike...my friend – All of the incredible people that I have come to know through our Wakeuporelse Live Streams – the best is yet to come – Jesus...I worship you. Every morning when I lift up my soul, you fill me with joy unspeakable.

CONTENTS

SECTION 1 INSIDE THE MINDS OF TRUTHERS

CHAPTER 1: THIS BOOK IS FOR THOSE THAT SEE.....	10
What this book will do for you.....	13
When you go public	14
We have seen behind the curtain.....	17
Cognitive dissonance.....	26
I'd rather not see, thank you.....	26
You can't unsee what you've seen.....	27
Some see, some see when they're shown, some never see	27
Why can't most people see?	29
The doctrine of parens patriae.....	35
Your Cestui Que Vie Trust.....	36
The creation of the corporate fiction.....	38
All men die, but not all men live.....	39
CHAPTER 2: BECOMING A TRUTHER COST ME EVERYTHING.....	46
You have gotten off the bus	48
Who is causing the conflict?	49
If that's not true, what else isn't true?.....	51
The greatest conspiracy is that there are no conspiracies.....	53
And now, some of the freakier stuff.....	56
Slaves who love their slavery.....	60
The great question	62
The Truther doesn't trust OfficialDUM anymore	63
Truthers are not living in fear.....	65
The media is lying too – it comes in layers, not all at once	67
Scientism.....	67

Piltdown Man.....	68
Conspiracies exist	68
The Earth’s core is molten?	70
The Milky Way galaxy is a cartoon?	74
I’m smarter than all of the astrophysicists in the entire world.....	79
Appeals to authority	80
CHAPTER 3: THE TRUTH IS NOT OPTIONAL FOR A TRUTHER.....	82
The emperor’s new clothes	86
The patriot.....	89
Normies named themselves Normies.....	94
OfficialDUM has cast a spell.....	95
I no longer say, “Thank you for your service”	97
The people that run the U.N. are not nice people	102
Congratulations! You’re in the Tribulation!	103
Banzai believers	105
A family intervention, with the pastors and deacons.....	106
Nothing will change until we admit who’s really in control	107
Crisis actors.....	107
Talking head montage.....	108
We all have to do our part – the birth of Karenism	109
The definition of “delusion”	112
Being a Truther is training for martyrdom.....	114
The smokescreen of national security.....	115
Satan literally runs the world	117
When the spell was broken	120
There’s no price discovery, only interventions.....	121
How much time do we have?.....	124
CHAPTER 4: ADVICE FOR TRUTHERS	125

But first, a period of mourning.....	126
You are a Truther because of the grace of God.....	127
“I may be mistaken, but I’m not crazy.”	129
Respect your certainty	137
No longer deceived.....	139
Remember facts?	141
Facts matter	142
I don’t believe; I know	144
Honey, I wish you were a Truther	154
The time for saying “I told you so” is here!	156
Why Truthers are “obsessed”	162

SECTION 2: INSIDE THE MIND OF THE UNCONVINCED

CHAPTER 5: WHY NORMIES DO WHAT THEY DO.....165

The pastor and the blacksmith.....	166
I’m sorry the truth makes you mad	168
Would somebody please run a Level 1 diagnostic?	168
“Dad, I wish you were normal”	170
Why they call you a conspiracy theory kook	171
The day Truman saw the props people.....	172

CHAPTER 6: THE THREE STAGES OF REJECTION.....174

Stage 1 – Normies tolerate Truthers, at first	174
Stage 2 – “You really are serious, aren’t you?”	176
Stage 3 – Ultimatums	180

CHAPTER 7: OBSERVATIONS ABOUT ULTIMATUMS184

#1 – Truthers don’t pull the rip cord – Normies do	184
#2 – The Unconvinced never define “crazy”	185
#3 – The Unconvinced don’t want their beliefs challenged.....	197

CHAPTER 8: HOW NORMIES ATTACK199

Truthers should go to jail	200
Christian Normies are violating Matthew 5.....	202
How Normies dance around the obvious	202
When Normies suggest that you have ulterior motives	207
How Normies engage in “self-censoring”	209
Are you talking to me?.....	210
The CIA created the term conspiracy theory	212
“What difference does it make, I still have to go to work?”	213
Normies don’t have time for reality.....	214
Normalcy bias	216
I used to be respected.....	219
Inside the mind of the pastor.....	220
CHAPTER 9: THE CONFLICT IS INEVITABLE	225
A sense of destiny	227
Let me be the first to congratulate you!	228
Being a Truther does not mean you have mental problems.....	229
We are living in the movie <i>They Live</i>	230
The slave matrix.....	232
No more tea party on the train tracks for you	236
Normies are offended because you refuse to recant	241
What’s your Truther strategy going to be now?	243
Some Normies admit it’s true but don’t care	248
Normies are like incompetent detectives	249
SECTION 3 GUIDANCE FOR TRUTHERS	
CHAPTER 10: THE TRUTHER’S CORRECT RESPONSE TO TYRANNY .	253
COVID-19 vaccination recommendations for children.....	254
The midwives lied to the government.....	256
Woulda, coulda, shoulda.....	256

CHAPTER 11: THE DEMOGRAPHICS OF THE TRUTHER COMMUNITY 258

CHAPTER 12: WHY TRUTHERS ARE WILLING TO LOSE EVERYTHING261

Reason #1: They have a duty to God 261

Reason #2: They have a duty to man 264

Reason #3: Truth is not optional 266

Reason #4: The Truther and the Normie are in two different worlds. 267

Reason #5: Truthers don't care what mortals think 269

Reason #6: Because you have a sense of urgency..... 270

Reason #7: The Truther is humble 271

Reason #8: They have an instinct for survival 272

Reason #9: They take being enslaved very seriously..... 281

Reason #10: You prefer justice to unrighteousness 293

Reason #11: Being a Truther is fun..... 295

CHAPTER 13: RESOURCES - WHAT TO DO NEXT - ACTION STEPS ... 302

Write a review 302

Post on social media..... 302

Subscribe 302

Available for speaking engagements..... 303

Join our mailing list..... 303

Legal education movement 303

Done With You - Outreach 304

Links..... 304

SECTION 1
INSIDE THE MINDS OF TRUTHERS

CHAPTER 1



THIS BOOK IS FOR THOSE THAT SEE

If your journey down the proverbial rabbit hole has cost you friends and family, destroyed your marriage, convinced loved ones that you are crazy, and made your life a veil of tears, this book is for you.

I've experienced all four of these things I just mentioned, and as a result, I am writing this book for you, in the hopes that you might find yourself in its pages and gain insight, hope, and direction for your journey.

This book is not for the Unconvinced – I won't be attempting to drag any skeptics across the finish line. I'm not talking to them; I'm talking to you – and you know who you are. It's for those few that society has branded as “conspiracy theorist kooks.” Tin foil hat nut jobs who are operating on the fringe of society.

According to all the “rational” people, we gravitate towards these crazy ideas because we are insecure, and aligning ourselves with these things makes us feel significant. We are told that there are only a handful of us weak-minded boobs living in our mom’s basements, but the internet has amplified our tiny, pathetic voices, and so it seems like there are a lot of people that believe these things.

According to society, we are so gullible that we have easily been drawn into a variety of obvious, fake conspiracy theories, using simple Photoshopped tricks as part of some dark government “PSYOP.” We are characterized as dangerous anti-science, anti-government purveyors of “dis-info,” trafficking in the dark corners of the internet.

And most importantly, we are characterized as an embarrassment, like those with leprosy in the Old Testament who were forced to proactively identify as unclean so that everyone else could avoid them. Leviticus 13:45 (WEB): “The leper in whom the plague is shall wear torn clothes, and the hair of his head shall hang loose. He shall cover his upper lip, and shall cry, ‘Unclean! Unclean!’ All the days in which the plague is in him he shall be unclean. He is unclean. He shall dwell alone. His dwelling shall be outside of the camp.”

“As long as he has the infection” is the equivalent of saying “as long as he is a conspiracy theorist.”

Well, here is that same passage in my new version, the Conspiracy Theorist Version (CTV).

Leviticus 13:45 (CTV): “A delusional fringe kook must wear a tin foil hat and be continuously singled out for embarrassment at family gatherings, and he must be told, in a thousand different ways, to keep his ridiculous ideas to himself, so that he will live in isolation. As long as he believes these harebrained schemes, and continues to be duped by Photoshopped tricks, he will be viewed as a knucklehead, even if he remains silent for 12 consecutive months. He must live alone in a place outside the camp.” BOOM!

The social programmers have manipulated public opinion to establish a climate in which Truthers “shall live alone” in a place “outside the camp.”

We have been categorized as people who have lost our way, when in fact, we have found the exit from the matrix. The goal of this book is to assist you in responding to the many different challenges that you will invariably face once you publicly acknowledge that things in the world out there are not as we’ve been told.

Don’t let the social programmers diminish your influence, as they are so feverishly attempting to do. The stories in this book will inspire you to step out into action and to fulfill the destiny that God has for you. As a social media content creator over the last six years, I have seen that finding a sense of destiny is often at the center of what drives many truthers to embrace truth, wherever it may lead. I know these experiences and insights will help you too – you are not alone!

WHAT THIS BOOK WILL DO FOR YOU

This book is going to help you understand yourself and those who have rejected you, simply because you decided to admit the obvious. You will gain a better understanding of what happened to you when you fell into the rabbit hole, and learn what motivates those around you. Reading these pages will validate so many feelings and perceptions that you've had, and will even illuminate thoughts that you didn't even realize you were thinking. That's because the experience of Truthers is universally the same; if the veil has been pulled back for you, then you are certainly walking a lonely road, and it hasn't been easy for you.

I am here to commend you, and to congratulate you for loving the truth. You know that what you found out is true and that all attempts to dissuade you have failed.

The arguments that you hear are unconvincing, because their conclusions are often based on fraudulent data. They are almost always condescending, which reveals a weakness in their argument. If my position is strong, I don't need to resort to manipulation like using intimidation to try to overcome an argument.

You are probably reading this book because you refuse to be bullied into denying your certainty and wounding your conscience. It's often helpful to find out that what you are going through is very common. There are more of us than you may have been aware of. Well, welcome to the family.

Subscribe to my YouTube, Rumble, and Twitter channels so you can be notified when we have a live stream and can then receive inspirational messages for Truthers. You can join the live chat or just listen as we explore the issues that we are all wrestling with on this journey that we're on.

Wakeuporelse provides a biblical analysis of the Mandela Effect, as well as other similar topics. We are a Christian fellowship for the Truther community.

Check out our online community at:

- www.wakeuporelse.com
- www.youtube.com/@wakeuporelse
- www.rumble.com/c/wakeuporelse
- www.twitter.com/wakeuporelse1

To stay updated on new Live Streams and content, join our newsletter:
www.wakeuporelse.com/newsletter

WHEN YOU GO PUBLIC

The moment someone discloses to others that they have found evidence of widespread systemic and institutional deception; they risk being labeled as a conspiracy theorist lunatic by society.

If you suggest that media, governments, academia, and the scientific community are all lying in an orchestrated attempt to deceive humanity, it will not go well for you.

When you decide to go public and wave hello to the world as a new conspiracy theorist, you find out that the power structure has a battery of cannons, pointed right at the tin foil hat that is sitting on your head.

Every aspect of the datasphere is trying to warn the normal people about you. This includes every major news outlet, movie, TV show, magazine, official study, book – all of the Hollywood, government, and the scientific communities.

They are all going to great lengths to explore how you were probably dropped on your head when you were three, and that this has caused a series of psychological disorders that have rendered you a threat to society. According to the experts, you are now stumbling through life, bumping into walls while being led around by your nose. You are such a threat to yourself and society, that there is a chorus of experts that are calling for your arrest. Do you think I'm exaggerating?

If you are a Truther, you don't need me to elaborate on the contents of these articles. The headlines themselves illustrate how OfficialDUM is seeking to program the unconvinced to view you in a negative light. I could provide scores of these, but I'm talking to Truthers so I'm sure you get the point.

- World Economic Forum declares, “Misinformation” a top “global risk.”¹
- Yahoo News – August 1, 2019 ²

¹ https://www3.weforum.org/docs/WEF_Global_Risks_Report_2023.pdf

² <https://www.yahoo.com/video/fbi-documents-conspiracy-theories-terrorism-160000507.html>

- Exclusive: “FBI document warns conspiracy theories are a new domestic terrorism threat.” Jana Winter
Investigative Correspondent

You are not, however, a threat to our republic or a free people. Conspiracy theorists are a threat to the corrupt power structure, which seeks to twist the narrative so that good is evil and evil is good.

Some of these conspiracies involve things that everyone is aware of, like the moon landing, or the Twin Towers on 9/11. Or they might be things that exist, but which are hidden, like underground bases or the existence of a shadow government.

Or they might be things that are exotic, supernatural, or mystical – like the Mandela Effect, or the true scope of the fallen angel’s involvement in human civilization throughout history.

Regardless of whatever category your conspiracy theory may fall into, you can rest assured that the people around you have been conditioned like attack dogs. The moment you show your colors, they will start baring their teeth to let you know they are not happy; it’s just the way it is. If you think I’m exaggerating, that’s probably because you are not a Truther, or perhaps you haven’t been one for long.

For the sake of explanation, I will refer to those that see as Truthers, and those that do not see as the Unconvinced. Nothing derogatory towards the Unconvinced – it’s just for the sake of convenience as we go forward.

In the interest of brevity, I will also use the reference to the moon landing being faked as the arch type for all conspiracy theories. You may not believe the moon landing was fabricated, but you may believe, for example, that the official story of 9/11 is impossible. So, when I mention the moon landing, just replace it in your mind with whatever conspiracy theory you feel is genuine.

Due to censorship of the internet, many resources are no longer available to corroborate claims about quotes, events, or conspiracies. I will do my best to provide footnotes, but many of the things that I am looking for are no longer accessible. Sorry, it's the end of the world – things are harder to come by these days.

WE HAVE SEEN BEHIND THE CURTAIN

By God's grace, He has allowed us to somehow see behind the curtain, where the Wizard of OZ is frantically working to create the illusion. It's the moment in someone's life when they first discover that the fraud is real, and mind-bogglingly widespread. It's the moment where you have to ask yourself, "Am I OK? Is this really happening?" And it is at that moment that you decide that yeah, it's undeniable.

It's a decision that most people make based on instinct, intuition, and conscience. It starts in the head, but it culminates in the faculties of the soul.

The decision to become a Truther goes something like this: empirical evidence is presented to you that is irreconcilable with what you have been told your entire life. You quickly calculate the ramifications of the idea that the moon landing is fake, or that 9/11 was an inside job.

This would require that NASA, all governments, and the media, in a coordinated effort, would all have to be lying to the entire human race. It seems logistically impossible. Unlikely is an understatement.

There are so many seemingly unanswerable questions that it's no wonder that most people decide it can't be true. But not you! No, you conclude it is true, even in the face of impossible odds and the risk of losing your reputation.

How can you do that? The first reason is that when you look closely, the evidence of the fraud is so obvious that you wonder how you never saw it before. But the real reason does not take place in the head, it takes place in the heart.

God gave you a conscience so that you can know the difference between right and wrong. Additionally, you have your volition, which is the part of the soul where choosing takes place. These two faculties are supposed to work hand in hand; you are supposed to choose what your conscience is telling you to choose.

Then there is something called integrity. Integrity can mean the rules you live by, or your decision to live by them. If you say someone has integrity, it typically means that this person makes choices that are based on wholesome principles and morals. You can know what the morals are, but if you don't choose to live by them, then you don't have integrity. So primarily, integrity is a verb: it's something that you do.

When your choices do not conform to the principles that you have identified as desirable, it causes you to experience very powerful negative emotions. When these two faculties are working in harmony, there is peace. When a person chooses correctly, they are free from guilt, and they are not tormented by regret. But if the two faculties are conflicted, there is an internal vexation.

Moral principles are similar to the prompting of the conscience. Think of morals as things that your conscience might tell you that were written down ahead of time. As a result, your conscience and your morals are typically going to be in alignment.

In other words, your conscience is going to tell you whether or not something is good. And in a similar way, morals are always going to be rules that will represent choices that are good, just, fair, and wholesome.

Morals are generally based on God's rules like the 10 Commandments, and rely on the idea that there are absolutes in the world. "Don't steal" is an example of a moral. Morality generally acknowledges that there is a God who made rules for us to live by. These morals don't explain or apologize for this – they just give their limiting instruction, and it is up to the individual hearing them to decide if they want the benefits of a clean conscience; you either accept the morals or you violate them. If you try to redefine them to fit your darker desires, they are no longer morals.

In the context of what I'm talking about, morals and the conscience are going to point you to what is true. Additionally, they are going to point you to the fact that you will have to obey them if you want to be happy inside.

So, with all that in mind, follow me on this:

The definition of truth is "that which is true or in accordance with fact," and the definition of a fact is "something that is known to have happened or to exist, especially something for which proof exists."

Everything that I've just laid out is the roadmap to understanding why you do what you do, and conversely, why the Unconvinced does what they do.

Let me now illustrate how this all works with a real-life example.

I believe that NASA, the government, and the media are all lying to us about the entire space program – all of the missions, the moon landings, the International Space Station (ISS), everything. I don't believe we went to the moon; I don't believe we can go out beyond the dome. I believe the whole moon landing thing was filmed on a set by Stanley Kubrick.

Here are just three out of hundreds of observations, that leads me to believe that NASA is lying:

1. The picture of the Earth from space is not actually a picture of the Earth taken from space. They lied to us – it's really 12 strips of data, sewn together with color and clouds added using Photoshop. The picture of Earth from space is a cartoon. No matter what you might try to say in their defense, that's not

what they led everyone to believe all this time. They lied to us about the picture of the Earth from space, period.

2. NASA also tells us that the famous picture of the Earth from the surface of the moon, titled “Earthrise,” was taken by AstroNOT William Anders during the Apollo 8 mission. NASA breathlessly informs us that this is the first image of Earth ever captured by humans from space; however, anyone can open up that “picture” in Photoshop and change the contrast. When you do, a perfectly square artifact appears around the “image” of the Earth. This is absolute proof that the “image” of the Earth was pasted into this composite picture to create what they called “Earthrise.” Photography experts have analyzed the photo and agree – the existence of the square artifact can only be explained by the idea that someone inserted the “image” of Earth into the scene in an effort to deceive. NASA lied to us again.
3. There are numerous examples of videos taken directly from NASA’s transmissions, that show dozens of different glaring anomalies that clearly indicate that the scenes are staged. Botched CGI effects, clearly visible harnesses and protruding sections on their shirts that indicate that they are being held up by wires. The only conclusion that you can come to is that NASA is trying to deceive you into thinking that the AstroNOTs are actually in a zero-gravity environment, when in reality they are not.

OK, now remember the process of conscience, volition, integrity, and then the definitions of truth and facts? We are going to apply our understanding of how we process things to this specific example to try to understand why we do what we do.

Here are a few known quantities that are not in dispute; they are facts because they are observable and obvious, and no one has ever refuted them or given an explanation to the contrary. The definition of truth has to do with factual things, and the definition of factual has to do with obvious things. The four conclusions below are based on obvious observations:

1. NASA is lying about these three different things, therefore there is an established pattern of lying.
2. NASA indirectly admitted that they have been lying about the picture of Earth from space. Truthers forced them into the open and they had to do damage control by admitting the Big Blue Marble is not what they have led us all to believe. They admitted publicly that the image of the Earth is actually the result of stitching 12 strips of data together. They have been bold face lying to all of humanity. Period.
3. When confronted, no one from NASA has ever given an explanation as to why the artifact is there in the Earthrise picture. In legal terms, if an objection goes un-rebutted, then it is admitted into evidence as fact. Therefore, history shows that NASA is lying about Earthrise.

4. Anyone can see that the ISS guys are on wires, they are passing microphones that aren't there, and they are allowing us to see and endless variety of failed special effects in an attempt to mimic a weightless environment. This is another example of blatant lying to all of humanity.

The Process

Step 1 - The observation

Empirical evidence is presented to you that is irreconcilable with what you have been told your entire life. In this example, the empirical evidence examples are the four observations above that I just provided.

Step 2 - The conscience

The next step in the process is your God-given natural reaction to that evidence. Your conscience and your morals act as an umpire, to let you know how to categorize what you are observing. This is where you break with the Unconvinced, and the Unconvinced has a moral trainwreck. In this example, based on the observations and background that I have given you, there is no debate – NASA is lying. Period.

The moment you are confronted with this concept, your conscience introduces its influence and says to you, “They are lying, and this is wrong.”

At this point, there is no debate in your mind as to whether or not they are lying. The process to determine if they are doing so is step one, and now you are on step two. This step involves your reaction to the fact that they are lying. It is at this moment that you are feeling the urgings of the conscience.

Your conscience is telling you, “Lying is wrong,” but that’s as far as it goes; the conscience is the devil on one shoulder and the angel on the other.

And so it’s at this point that integrity steps onto the stage of your process and asserts itself. For the Truther, the internal conversation goes something like this:

“As impossible as this might seem, it’s obvious to me that they are lying, and no one from NASA has come forward to provide a different explanation. This changes everything. I’m going to have to make looking into this a priority because I want to know what else they’re lying about. As a result, I know what I have to do. If these topics come up in conversation, I will be forced to say something.”

At this stage, the Unconvinced will go through a very different sequence of decisions. The Unconvinced process will go something like this: “It seems obvious to me that they are lying, and no one from NASA has come forward to provide a different explanation.”

If they are lying, however, that would mean that I would have to be incredibly stupid for them to be able to string me along for my entire life like that. I would have to be a complete blockhead to be conned into such an obvious ruse.

Unfortunately, I’m not really comfortable with feeling that level of embarrassment. I’m really smart, and I don’t believe I could have been fooled like that. I’m so averse to experiencing that kind of humiliation that I’d rather live a lie than admit that I could be fooled to that extent. I’m not going to publicly admit that I have been bamboozled my entire life. No way! That is more than I am willing to bear.

I think I care more about what people think of me than maintaining the harmonious balance within my soul. Besides, retooling my entire worldview and priorities is going to be a lot of work, and that is way more than I am willing to deal with right now. I'm way too busy to factor all of that into my schedule; I have other things in my life that are more important than the truth right now. I would prefer not to have to confront such a life-changing reality, so instead, I'm going to trample all over my sensitive conscience.

Also, if I publicly agree that these institutions are lying, I will be persecuted as a conspiracy theorist, and I am afraid of losing my reputation, my family, and my vocation. Therefore, instead of choosing to follow my conscience, I am going to instruct my volition to override my conscience and morals, and I am going to lie to myself and those around me to preserve the status quo, retain my present worldview, and avoid persecution.

There you have it – you chose to follow your conscience, and so you are rewarded with a happy feeling on the inside and an unhappy feeling on the outside. The Unconvinced chose to follow the herd, so they get the opposite – an unhappy feeling on the inside and a happy feeling on the outside.

That pretty much sums up the whole controversy between why some see (acknowledge what is happening) and those that don't see (refuse to acknowledge what is happening).

But you love the truth, and so you point yourself in the direction of this new undeniable evidence, and jump.

Most people find it to be very difficult to move away from long-held beliefs when their global views are challenged. You on the other hand became a Truther when you followed your conscience. Congratulations – you are awesome!

COGNITIVE DISSONANCE

The dichotomy between the obvious evidence, and the official story itself, creates a visceral reaction called cognitive dissonance. All humans have a natural tendency to try to resolve this uncomfortable feeling, and there are only two ways to do it: Assuming for a moment that the evidence that destroys your long-held beliefs is true, you would be forced to either;

1. Decide the undeniable evidence is not true by lying to yourself.
2. Accept the new information and admit that the entire construct of the world system is a fabricated fraud. Either one is a rocky road.

I'D RATHER NOT SEE, THANK YOU

It's clear that most people prefer to not have their entire worldview upended. As a result, when presented with evidence of a conspiracy, most will typically decide to violate their conscience and commit intellectual suicide. In many cases, the mental gymnastics that I have watched people struggle through to resolve their cognitive dissonance has been breathtaking.

We'll talk more about this willful ignorance in later chapters, but for now, it's sufficient for you to know that this issue of people turning a blind eye is at the core of your experience.

What defines you as a Truther, is your decision to start asking questions about what OfficialDUM is telling you. Once you start doing that, life as you have known it is over.

YOU CAN'T UNSEE WHAT YOU'VE SEEN

Seeing the wizard behind the curtain makes it impossible to keep living the way you have been living. *The Truman Show* is the greatest illustration of this that I have ever seen. This movie, stars Jim Carrey, as a character who is living out his life without knowing that his town is a TV studio, and all the people in his life are actors. For most of his life, he is unaware that his entire world is fake, but as the story unfolds, it begins to dawn on him that something isn't right. When he finally figures it out, he rebels, and eventually finds an exit from the stage that was his world. Many of the thoughts, feelings, and decisions of Truman are identical to those of the Truther.

But what if Jim Carrey's character discovered that his entire town was a stage, and then opted to resume living his life as usual? Or if those around him demanded that he go back to his illusionary life, and he agreed? That would be unthinkable, even for the Unconvinced, yet that's what they expect us to do, once they realize that we really do believe the things that we have been talking about.

SOME SEE, SOME SEE WHEN THEY'RE SHOWN, SOME NEVER SEE

Integrity is what determines whether or not people can see. That's right, you heard me correctly – if you're talking to the Unconvinced, and you start breaking down some conspiracies with facts and images, the Unconvinced will invariably lie to you.

More accurately, they are lying to themselves – they know they are lying and so do you, but they have too much invested in loving this present world to join your little posse.

Instead, in an effort to intimidate you, the Unconvinced will often talk down to you in a condescending tone. They are going to grab at whatever they can to fend off the feeling that their world view is imploding. They won't admit it, but they're panicking. They will be disrespectful in an attempt to manipulate you, and you need to call them on it.

They are scared and desperate; they can see how the AstroNOT's shirts are bulging up into a point where the wires connect to their harnesses under their shirts. They erased the wires from view through editing but they didn't eliminate all the clues. They can see that the lunar lander is made of cardboard and curtain rods. And of course, they can easily see that building 7 was obviously brought down by professional demolition experts, but they aren't going to admit it to you or to themselves. Instead of allowing themselves to be confronted by reality as we have, they will use sarcasm to try to shut you up instead. They will very often seem frustrated with you and will have an air of intellectual superiority. Their goal is to get you to back down so they can avoid any meaningful dialogue regarding your subject.

In order to “not see,” you have to lie to yourself, because many of these conspiracies are so obvious; it's that simple. It's amazing what you can block out if you want it badly enough.

If you are one of the Unconvinced and you've stumbled onto this book, then you are probably offended by now. But if you are a Truther, then you know that what I'm saying is true.

The reason that most people do not see the wizard behind the curtain is because they don't want to see him. What's worse is that your friends and family don't want you to see these things either. They liked you the way you were before, and this sets up some untenable, and usually irreconcilable, family dynamics that will often cause you pain on par with the Spanish Inquisition.

So much pain in fact, that it's no wonder that most people look the other way, change the subject, and call you a kook – they want nothing to do with the pain storm that you're walking through.

WHY CAN'T MOST PEOPLE SEE?

For many, the blindness of the Unconvinced is more baffling than the conspiracies themselves. If you see the ISS AstroNOTs on wires on an official NASA feed and you have integrity, how can you then brush that aside by saying, “Well, you can't believe everything you see on the internet”?

But the Truther thinks, “This isn't on the internet; this is on NASA.gov, or an official feed from NASA.” The Truther feels powerless to respond to this type of reaction, because it seems like a spell has been cast over the person that they are talking with.

In fact, I'd like to digress for a moment and give you some insight into one of the ways this spell is cast on us from a very early age. Jesus was correct when He said, "You shall know the truth and the truth shall make you free." So follow me into some truth and you'll be set free right now.

One of the bewitchments that is cast over most of humanity begins at birth. All of us have been unknowingly subjected to this Luciferian ritual, and it binds our souls to this invisible control matrix.

There are two birth certificates, not one.

Stay with me on this topic – what I am about to share with you is the next frontier for many in the Truther community. The imprisonment of our minds through fraud is a form of lesser magic. By tricking us into complying with a variety of unnecessary legal and financial burdens without our consent, we have been enslaved. Our inability to discern and extricate ourselves from this subterfuge gives the demonic forces permission to captivate our perceptions. You are going to have to fight a life time of indoctrination to break out of this nightmare. It's important to remember that there are two ways that you can be deceived. You can believe a lie is true, or you can believe the truth is a lie. You might want to ponder that one for a minute.

Disclaimer: The following information is not to be considered legal advice and is for educational and entertainment purposes only.

The first birth certificate very often has the baby's footprints on it – this is done to honor an ancient tradition that claims the baby as chattel. It's also a ritual that binds our souls to this slave matrix that is hell-bent on enslaving us.

Two or three days after the birth, the hospital brings in the second birth certificate for the mother to sign. They tell her, “We need this to register your baby with the state.”

But did you know that the mother signs the second birth certificate as an “informant”? The definition of an informant is “one that gives up someone to another” – do you think Mommy would have done that willingly? If the answer is no, then you’re talking about fraud, and fraud voids all contracts.

This birth certificate signing event is presumed to also transition the civil status of the baby from a free, American State National, to a fourteenth amendment citizen of the UNITED STATES CORP. One is a Republic; the other is a corporation. One is de jure, and the other is de facto. In one, you are “we the people” – in the other, you are a citizen.

Definition of citizen: “citi” means “municipality,” and “zen” means “slave.” You have been secretly opted in as a citizen, and you are now a slave of the city and its policies. What you probably don’t realize is that the city that you live in is a for-profit, privately held business that is pretending to be a government. “We the people,” on the other hand, are outside of the jurisdiction of the company regarding any of its code violations.

The UNITED STATES is a corporation with a Dun and Bradstreet Number, which means it’s a company. On the other hand, The United States of America does not have a Dun and Bradstreet number. I will show you how to look this up for yourself in a later chapter.

Once you have been fraudulently opted in as a fourteenth amendment citizen, you are expected to obey all of the policies of the corporation, like using your blinker when you change lanes.

Don't you dare change lanes without using your blinker – if you violate this company policy, you will be forced to pay a penalty of \$180.00. If you get huffy about it, you will be tazed, your car will be impounded, and you will be put in a cage.

Understand that under common law, if there is no injured party, there is no crime. This means that you have been needlessly putting up with a lot of nonsense for a long time. Additionally, statutes, codes, and policies are not laws. Stay with me – I'll give you case law to support this in a minute.

Legal is not the same as lawful. Changing lanes without using my blinker, speeding, and running red lights are code violations, but they are not "crimes." If I change lanes without using my blinker, is there an injured party? The state is not an injured party because there is no one named "Mr. State" that has been injured. The state is a corporation, and corporations can't be an injured party. Furthermore, code violations apply to employees of the corporation, not free men, as we will see in a moment.

Free people are perfectly capable of self-governing, and improper lane change does not constitute a public safety threat. That argument is mind-control nonsense that you have chosen to accept.

Do you think I'm exaggerating?

Case Law

Without an injured party, there is no crime. A code violation is not a crime.

- (Sherar v. Cullen 481 F 945)
 - “For a crime to exist, there must be an injured party. There can be no sanction or penalty imposed on one because of this exercise of constitutional rights.” (Like the inalienable, constitutional right to travel)
- (Christy v. Elliot, 216 I 131, 74 HE 1035, LRA NS 1905 – 1910: California v. Farley 98 CED Rpt. 89, 20 CA 3d 1032 (1971):
 - “Traveling in an automobile on the public roads was not a threat to the public safety or health and constituted no hazard to the public, and such a traveler owed nothing more than “due care” (as regards to tort for negligence) to the public and the owner owed no other duty to the public (e.g. State), he/she and his/her auto, having equal rights to and on the roadways, horses, and wagons, etc.; this same right is still substantive rule, in that speeding, running stop signs, traveling without license plates, or registration are not threats to the public safety, and thus, are not arrestable offenses.”

Codes are not laws

- (Flournoy v. First Nat. Bank of Shreveport, 197 La. 1067, 3 So.2d 244, 248),

- “A ‘Code’ or Statute’ is not a Law,”
- (In Re Self v. Rhay Wn 2d 261), in point of fact in Law,
 - A “Code’ is not a Law,”
- (Koenig v. Flynn, 258 N.Y. 292, 179 N. E. 705, 707; Ward v State, 176 Okl. 368, 56 P.2d 136, 137; State ex rel. Todd v. Yelle, 7 Wash.2d 443, 110 P.2d 162, 165)
 - A concurrent or joint resolution of legislature is not “Law,”

Statutes, codes, and rules apply to citizens, not American State Nationals

- (Colonial Pipeline Co. v. Traigle, 421 US 100. (1975).
 - "Statutes apply only to state-created creatures known as corporations no matter whether [creatures of statute and offices of] state, local, or federal [government].”
(Note: Your ALL CAPS name is a corporation)
- (Bond v. Jay, 7 Cranch 350, 3 L Ed 367)
 - “A statute will not be presumed to have extra-territorial effect... outside the [territorial] jurisdiction of the legislature. over persons residing outside the (territorial) jurisdiction of the legislature.”

That's right! I know for sure that some of you are scratching your head and thinking, "Wait a minute, what are you saying?" I promise you, there is more on this later. For now, let it be sufficient to know that you are not free, you are not "we the people," and you are not an American State National, simply because you learn the lingo. There are specific processes that you have to go through before that becomes a reality, and this book will point you to the free resources that will get you started on that journey.

There is a lot more case law that I could have cited to confirm that what I'm saying is true and attainable. I have only listed a few for the sake of brevity. Being free from tyranny and taxes is only the beginning of these liberties that I have described – they are there if you have what it takes to step in and assume your rightful place at the table. The good news is, you can reverse a lot of this nonsense and become free again. I did, and it's glorious. If you want to learn more, go here: www.wakeuporelse.com/state-national

THE DOCTRINE OF PARENS PATRIAE

Parens patriae is another idea that allows the central planners to convince themselves that they are justified in being psycho mobsters. They presume the doctrine of parens patriae over you when you're born.

The online Oxford dictionary defines parens patriae as, "The government, or any other authority, is regarded as the legal protector of citizens who are unable to protect themselves."

A state orphanage would be an example of parens patriae in action.

Well, that sounds nice that the government is so loving, and would be willing to swoop in and protect us if we are unable to do it ourselves.

But the Luciferians (“Lucies”) presume this over you in a million different ways to assume they have jurisdiction over you. The judge assumes he derives his jurisdiction over you from three primary sources. His oath, statutory and *parens patriae*. He assumes, to some degree, that when you walk into that court room - that he has jurisdiction over you because the corporate state is your parent. This is the kind of cockamamie nonsense that you’ve been up against your entire life and you didn’t even know it. The judge is an employee of a private, for-profit business, and he has as much right to tell me what to do as bozo the clown. He’s not my daddy, he’s not God, I don’t have a contract with him and I’m not his property. He’s just a man in a funny night gown, telling another man what to do.

YOUR CESTUI QUE VIE TRUST

So in this twisted game that they are playing, a trust is set up in your name at birth, you are then presumed to be lost at sea, and therefore they come in and take control of your trust through a variety of different presumptions. You can join our free training calls to find out more about this and other topics.

I even have a “Done With You” outreach, where I work directly with you every step of the way, and provide detailed step by step assignments to help ensure it gets done correctly the first time. You’ll receive one on one coaching from me throughout your entire process. This will shorten your learning curve, and help to reduce any stress that you might have on your journey to living in the private.

Our training & support for living in the private only applies to people living in the United States.

For more info visit www.wakeuporelse.com/state-national

This same presumption means that parents don't have legal custody of their children, because the parent signed over the custody rights to the state at birth. The parents only have probationary custody, which can be revoked at the whim of the state. The state is the parent, remember? That's why, if some stranger simply makes an anonymous phone call, CPS can come and take your children from you.

You don't own your house unless you have a land patent – that's why they can take it if you don't pay your property tax.

Even if your car is paid for, you don't own it. The title certificate you currently possess is merely an abstract of something called the manufacturers certificate of ownership. When you bought your car, you unknowingly agreed to transfer ownership of your vehicle to the state, and instead lease your car from them. This fraudulent transaction took place when you agreed to pay for the title, tax, and tags. Through that action, you unknowingly entered into an agreement with the STATE, where you are given the right to “experience a financial loss or gain,” but that's it. In exchange, you are required to keep it inspected, pay property taxes, have it registered and insured, and you must carry an up-to-date driver's license. You must also obey all of the policies of the company like a good employee. You must always use your blinker.

And yes, you can unwind all of that and it's glorious. It's no small undertaking to do it correctly, but it can be done, and more and more people are doing it. To learn more, go to:
www.wakeuporelse.com/state-national

THE CREATION OF THE CORPORATE FICTION

Remember, we are exposing this fraud, so that you can get a sense of the spell that has been cast over you that binds you to this control grid. Are you getting that feeling yet?

By signing the second birth certificate, the mother is unknowingly entering into an unimaginably evil contract. She is registering her baby with the Department of Human Resources, and by doing so, she gives the title of her baby to the state.

An ALL-CAPS corporate fiction is created using the baby's name, and the potential future tax revenue is used as surety for a million-dollar loan that is taken out from the IMF. Oh yeah – it's that bad.

Her baby has been registered as a "vessel," an "entity," and a "transmitting utility." It is bonded, insured, and placed into a cestui que vie public trust. It is then bought and sold over the course of your life, as U.S. treasury bonds, through its CUSIP numbers and becomes the "full faith and credit" of the UNITED STATES CORP.

That's right! The full faith and credit of the UNITED STATES is the money that is generated from re-investing that initial \$1 million over your lifetime. The full faith and credit of the UNITED STATES is you!

“Committee on Uniform Securities Identification Procedures”, or CUSIP is a nine-character numeric or alphanumeric code that uniquely identifies a North American financial security for the purposes of facilitating clearing and settlement of trades.

“Committee on Uniform Securities Identification Procedures”, or CUSIP is a nine-character numeric or alphanumeric code that uniquely identifies a North American financial security for the purposes of facilitating clearing and settlement of trades.

ALL MEN DIE, BUT NOT ALL MEN LIVE

Some who have attempted to live “in the private” have failed and been imprisoned, but this is the exception. I’ve personally talked to over 20 people that haven’t paid taxes in 15 years, and they aren’t being harassed or arrested. You just have to know how to do the paperwork correctly before you start behaving differently. Millions of patriots and Truthers are piling into the legal education movement and are taking back their freedom in ways that will make your head spin.

Let me give you a more basic example of how we have seen people get into trouble as they begin their journey to live in the private.

You learn the lingo of common law and the fraud of the corporation. You subsequently get pulled over for not using your blinker, and you believe that the statutes, codes, and rules don’t apply to you, as long as you say the right words. You know that the police department, as well as the city, county, and state, all have a Dun & Brad Street number, which means they are a privately held for-profit company.

As a result, law enforcement doesn't have any jurisdiction to demand anything of you, any more than a store employee would have if you were shopping there.

You know that as a customer, if the manager at the grocery store demands your I.D., you are under no obligation to provide it. But if you are an employee of the store, then you are obligated to comply.

The error that many make is that they assume that just saying the words correctly is enough to exercise their freedom – this could not be further from the truth.

As it stands now, you are considered an employee of the corporation in their eyes, and you will be required to abide by their rules until you revoke most or all of the contracts that you have with them. Contracts like your first tax form or driver's license. All of these are agreements by you to contract with these companies. Once you do, you are in their jurisdiction. You may be able to win court battles without undoing these agreements and having the proper superior titles, but it is going to be very difficult. I am referring to code violations, not incidences where there is an injured party. Under common law, if you cause injury, you are liable to make that person whole.

In most cases, patriots are still contracted with the agency that is pulling them over or attacking them in some way. The officer is an employee of a private, for-profit company, but in this example, so are you.

You haven't repudiated your fourteenth amendment U.S. citizenship by sending an affidavit to the Secretary of State in the District of Columbia.

You haven't documented your affidavit's acceptance after 21 days by filing an Affidavit of Non-Rebuttal with the Registrar of Deeds. This formalizes your claim and creates a court of record. Then and only then are you an American State National.

You haven't then gone and obtained a passport that reflects your State National status. Once you have those two things accomplished and you get pulled over, it's a whole new world. If you hand them your new passport, what comes up on the screen when they run it is, "Do not question, do not detain, limited diplomatic immunity." This is proof that statutes, codes and policies don't apply to State Nationals. Those in our community that have used the passport during a traffic stop for a moving violation have been told, "Have a nice day." Once they see that you have limited diplomatic immunity, they know that you are not in their jurisdiction and they let you go without a struggle.

You don't talk – your superior titles talk for you! BOOM!

You probably haven't moved your property into a trust, so that your automobile is no longer listed in your personal name.

You haven't re-registered your car in the name of a trust, and then obtained the manufacturer's certificate of ownership for your car.

You haven't then gone to the DMV and re-registered the car in the name of the trust to get you out of the system. You didn't turn in your license and your license plates, and then put a custom plate on your car.

You haven't filed a customized Form 56 with the IRS to establish that the fiduciary is now the living man, not the ALL CAPS fiction with the IRS. You didn't then file an Affidavit of Status and a Revocation of Election with the taxing authorities.

It all has to be done, and it has to be done in pretty much the order that I just laid out. If all of that is in place, then you can pull out your cop-stop scripts and have a party, or deal with taxes in a different way. If you've done all or most of this, the conversations at the side of the road with the corporate enforcer will go very differently than the heated back and forth you typically see on social media.

Without all or much of that in place, you are begging for a beating.

You have so many contracts with UNITED STATES CORP. and local Defacto governments, that law enforcement has every right to boss you around. It isn't until you are actually free that you should start talking like you're free. This is what has gotten many patriots and people that are moving over to the private into trouble.

I'm telling you all of this to help break the spell over you and to explain one of the reasons why people can't see. People can't see because the people deceiving us are deploying some very complex systems to do it. Things like what I just went through with the birth certificate, or the process of undoing all the contracts that we have, are completely unknown to most people. They don't even know that the fraud exists, much less how to extricate themselves from it.

You may not be willing to go through any of these steps to free yourself, but if you call yourself a Truther, you need to at least have a basic understanding of what I just went through, wouldn't you agree?

Unless you are looking under the hood, you will never know half of the things that are going on around you. To make your job easier, let me set the table for you.

Below is a list of some of the issues you may run into when you descend into the so-called "rabbit hole" that we refer to. The rabbit hole, is a reference to the *Alice in Wonderland* story, where Alice manages to enter some sort of dimensional portal that transports her to a parallel realm that is outside of her base reality.

This new realm is filled with bizarre, unfamiliar characters and experiences. The things that she's being confronted with place her in a state of being constantly off-balance and wondering what's around the next corner. This perfectly describes the plight of the conspiracy theorist.

Here is a summary of some of the things that you are probably encountering:

- Anger at the authorities for lying to you;
- Awkwardness in trying to explain what you believe to those close to you, only to have them sarcastically dismiss what you are saying as foolishness;
- Astonishment that the "powers that should not be" have been able to tell such huge lies to so many people;

- Disbelief that you have never seen these things before;
- Frustration over giving out incorrect predictions, and then having them used against you to unilaterally dismiss anything that you have to say;
- Exasperation over people rejecting all conspiracies because they find one thing that they feel they can easily refute;
- Awful pain due to not being “wanted”;
- Astonishment when people admit these things are true but then tell you they don’t care;
- Emasculation because no one wants your council, wisdom, or advice on any topic;
- Bewilderment from trying to get others to see, over a long period, with zero success;
- Shame and embarrassment due to people you care about calling you names, and suggesting that you need medication;
- Abandonment and disrespect by your children, because they think that you have a mental illness;
- Embarrassment of being managed and controlled by those around you;
- Isolation from being the only one at family gatherings that is awake, and being attacked for it;

- A feeling of inadequacy when defending your new beliefs, because the Unconvinced can be very intimidating, and sometimes you just don't have all the answers;
- Rejection by friends, family, and ministers;
- Overwhelm due to all the information that you are learning;
- Discomfort from not knowing whom to trust when trying to research a certain topic or event;
- People not even trying to understand what you are going through; and/or
- Frustration at not being able to reach those around you with the truth.

CHAPTER 2



BECOMING A TRUTHER COST ME EVERYTHING

Many have searched for answers as to why there seems to be an almost universal conflict that erupts when a person decides that the dinosaur media, academia, medical industry, financial systems, NASA, and all governments are lying about almost everything. This book seeks to give you those answers.

Why is someone who is considered a conspiracy theorist treated the way they are by those around them, and what can they do about it? Why can't the Unconvinced and Truthers get along? Whose fault is it, and what can you do to survive the persecution and abandonment?

It happens to almost all of us when we start to escape the matrix. Those around us seem determined not to hear what we have to say, and they will use any means possible to accomplish that goal. This causes the Truther a lot of pain, and to a certain degree, it's an unfixable problem.

Maybe that's one of the reasons so few are willing to accept the truth. The truth comes at a very high cost. What's very clear to me is that the Unconvinced can sense that if they follow your evidence, they might be convinced themselves – that's why they don't like peeking under the hood.

They also sense that if they become a nut job like you, then they will start getting the same kind of nasty treatment that you are getting. They know this because they are the ones giving you the treatment. We should not be surprised by this, because Jesus warned us this would happen. Matthew 10:34: ““Don't think that I came to send peace on the earth. I didn't come to send peace, but a sword.”

Jesus goes on to warn that the truth will bring division between the closest friends and family. In Matthew 10:35 he says, “For I came to set a man at odds against his father, and a daughter against her mother, and a daughter-in-law against her mother-in-law. A man's foes will be those of his own household.”

Once you go against OfficialDUM by starting to ask questions, it seems that a metaphysical target gets painted on your forehead. This invisible branding seems to incite people to become very unhinged. People who are otherwise normally well-adjusted can quickly transform into individuals who can only be described as panicked bullies. For reasons that we will explore, once they are challenged to question the official story, they tend to go ballistic and then blame you for going ballistic. In other words, they typically have a triggered vitriolic response, but then accuse you of being angry when you aren't exhibiting any anger at all.

Or maybe it's just our fault. Maybe we just talk too much about these things and lose sight of what's really important. Naaa! – it's them.

The Unconvinced aren't taking any prisoners; they stir up all kinds of strife and become agitated because they are irrational, MK ultra-trauma-based mind-control victims. They can't help themselves.

YOU HAVE GOTTEN OFF THE BUS

Sorry for being so direct. Don't forget, this isn't a book to try to convince the Unconvinced. I'm talking to those of you that have gotten off the bus. You found out about chemtrails or reptilians, or some other mind-bending thing that is hidden from most people. You have wrestled for months, pouring over the research, but you can't deny the evidence; it is right there in front of you. My reason and my ability to examine data make me a prisoner of empirical evidence, and I don't care what anybody thinks anymore.

“You can stick a fork in me, I'm done.” I am ruined for this world, and I can't enjoy it as I used to anymore. I can't focus on what I used to focus on or get excited about half the things I used to pursue. I can't tolerate talking about all of the fake things as though they are real anymore. Being around the Unconvinced makes me want to scream; I'm living a life of quiet desperation, because the majority of people are whistling past the graveyard. Weeks turn into months, and months turn into years, and all you hear from everyone around you is, “blah, blah, blah.”

If you are a Truther, then you're probably laughing out loud right now, because I just described your life. Welcome to the family!

To the Unconvinced we might say this: I just found out that I'm in *The Truman Show*, and I can't play along with you guys anymore. If you're going to keep clapping for NASA like a trained seal, then you're on your own. I'm looking for that staircase so I can escape this fake world that I've been born into. I don't like being lied to, and I don't like people enslaving me and slow-killing me. It's go time, and my new warrior stance is non-negotiable, so you're going to have to deal with it.

But the Unconvinced keep blaming us for being obsessed and negative. Is it us, is it them, or is it some of both?

WHO IS CAUSING THE CONFLICT?

It seems that some Truthers can keep their marriages together, while the majority cannot. Many Christian Truthers have stopped attending church altogether; the universal shaming response that is offered from everyone is more than most people can handle.

One day, I asked my wife this question: "Honey, we are having a lot of conflict over the things that I have discovered, and I'd like to know – whose fault do you think it is?"

She was stunned by the question, and she never answered. Trust me – if she believed it was all my fault, she would have told me, not because she is vindictive, but because she is astute and she has integrity.

She remained silent because I think she realized in her heart that she shared some of the blame for our breakup. I don't believe that in our case that the fault lays totally on her shoulders in any way.

In most other cases however, I would say to a large degree, it is the Unconvinced that erects the relational brick wall, not the Truther.

In every case that I have interacted with, it was the Unconvinced who pressed the delete button, not the Truther. There were no exceptions. So be encouraged; there's probably nothing you could have done differently to avoid the relationship problems that you are most certainly experiencing right now.

What I noticed is that it didn't matter if I talked about these things or not. Once it was known that I believed "crazy" things, I became a pariah in my own home. So even if you're not pushing it on them or pestering them, there's still going to be a lot of tension.

It's the elephant in the room. Your "Truther" status becomes an issue when making all kinds of decisions, from raising kids to financial decisions to all the things that couples wrestle with. You find that you are drifting apart; you both feel uneasiness about the other, even if you don't say a word. You now have vastly different worldviews, and it's hard to manage.

So, I'm going to review my journey from Unconvinced to Truther. How I handled it, and how my wife handled it. Maybe my experiences can help you in your journey. Because my wife and I didn't make it – after 24 years of marriage and four kids, she asked me for a divorce because of my beliefs.

IF THAT'S NOT TRUE, WHAT ELSE ISN'T TRUE?

It was around the time that John McCain ran for president that it started to dawn on me that I was in some sort of vast, worldwide charade. The world wasn't the world I thought it was – it was a construct that appeared as the world. What had started presenting itself was the idea that although all countries and cultures were allowed to retain some semblance of autonomy, in the end, it was only window dressing to give the impression of sovereignty.

A fake world, purposely designed to make you think it was real. A crafted reality by some group of unknown evildoers, masters of illusion with seemingly unlimited resources. A literal prison for your mind. Unimaginably sophisticated, like a huge Broadway play, complete with sets and green screens. NASA acting as a ringleader, with ISS AstroNOTs on wires and an elaborate space program that is completely staged to give the impression that they are actually doing something.

What kind of coalition of deviants could possibly have the means and the temerity to even consider such an undertaking, much less pull it off as they have? Their ability to establish and shape public opinion, the Overton window, media, fashion trends, geo-political events, government policy, the pace and content of scientific discoveries, most of history, control of financial markets, the entertainment industry, the initiation of wars, and the infiltration of all echelons of all organizations in every sphere of society simply boggles the mind.

The whole left-right paradigm of our political structure has effectively given us the illusion that our vote has counted. The constant beat of war drums has kept us supporting the money machine of the military-industrial complex, and a simulated free market, that has nothing even remotely resembling real price discovery. Much of what I just referenced is only the public aspects of the control grid – it is the secret societies that control everything from the shadows. As you get closer to the center of this spiderweb, you have uberwealthy Luciferians, receiving detailed communications from the underworld and then executing these dark agendas on humanity.

Most disturbing is the vast number of things that have been hidden, erased from history, or altered to reflect a godless worldview. Hidden things, like the shape of the Earth, or underground bases and cities with a vast worldwide network of magnetic trains connecting them. A breakaway civilization that draws trillions a year through various “off-book projects.”

The list of these types of topics is quite long, and the purpose of this book is not to take a deep dive into the gory details of any particular conspiracy.

This is a book for the souls of men. I hope that together, we can descend to the deepest rooms of your heart and clear out the lies that inhibit and the wounds that are festering. My goal is not to prove that any of these conspiracies are real, remember? I’m preaching to the choir, but the choir is getting hammered by their friends and family to recant. But you can’t recant, and I support you in your rant, so when you visit your aunt, there will be seeds for you to plant.

THE GREATEST CONSPIRACY IS THAT THERE ARE NO CONSPIRACIES

Has anyone ever lobbed a snarky insult your way by invoking the “conspiracy theory” term? Did it seem like they hadn’t even bothered to research it for more than five minutes before getting on their high horse and jumping in your grill? Sure they did.

Next time that happens, try suggesting that “the greatest conspiracy is that there are no conspiracies.” The way that the Unconvinced talk, you would think that the governments of the world never tell a lie. Is that what they really believe? I don’t think so. So where’s the disconnect? I like questions like this one:

“What percentage of senators or congressmen do you believe are completely compromised by blackmail or bribery so that they are forced to say and do just about anything if they want to keep their cushy, intoxicating positions of power?”

If they don’t believe in evolution, ask them if they think the picture of the monkey to the man is being promoted by scientists that know it’s not true. If they don’t believe that OfficialDUM would lie, remind them of the fake moon rocks and Piltdown Man – those are just two examples of brazen lies told by NASA and the scientific community.

It doesn’t matter what their answer is to these questions about the senators. It’s just designed to get in their heads and help them to start to question things. We will be more effective when we focus more on deprogramming people from the mind control than debating them on the specifics of a topic.

For instance, if we're debating flat Earth, but I notice you are being condescending, I'm going to stop the debate and call you on your tone. We have to haul the mind control strategies that are being used against us out into the open and shoot them.

I don't think that the percentage of politicians that are completely corrupt is 100 percent, but it could be. There are still patriots scattered here and there throughout what's left of our government, it's just that their hands are pretty much tied so they can't effect much change.

There are so many examples of conspiracies that have been proven to be true that it might be nice if the Unconvinced toned down the rhetoric just a smidgin. The Unconvinced talks like there's no such thing as a conspiracy. What do they think the CIA does all day? Aren't they sneaking around creating narratives to topple regimes all the time? That's a conspiracy. I'm not going to go into all of the declassified examples of these because there are so many, but let's just mention a few:

- **The Bilderberg Group** was characterized as a conspiracy theory for years, but now they have their own website. www.bilderbergmeetings.org
- **Operation Northwoods** was a proposed false flag operation against American citizens that originated within the U.S. Department of Defense of the United States government in 1962. The proposals called for CIA operatives to both stage and commit acts of violent terrorism against American military and civilian targets, blaming them on the Cuban government, and using them to justify a war against Cuba.

Do you think that Gov Co. just stopped considering or doing things like this since the time of Project Northwoods? Do you really think that was the first and last time that our government ever considered, or secretly executed, one of these plans?

- **Spies:** How about government employees who have been arrested, tried, and convicted as spies? Aren't spies an example of people participating in a conspiracy? Conspiracies exist.

Here's a short list of U.S. spies that were agents of our government doing all kinds of nasty secret things – you know, conspiracies!

- Aldrich Ames
- David Boone
- Noshir Gowadia
- Robert Hanssen
- Ana Montes
- Harold James Nicholson
- Ronald Pelton
- Earl Pitts
- Jonathan Pollard
- George Trofimoff

I could fill 20 pages with examples like this, but I'm talking to Truthers, so I've said enough.

AND NOW, SOME OF THE FREAKIER STUFF

There is considerable evidence to support the idea that the ruling class human leaders of this world, in exchange for great wealth, advanced technology and power, have agreed to follow the direction of the fallen angels and their non-human underlings. Many writings – from ancient cultures, sacred texts, archeological discoveries, Vatican archive leaks, whistle-blowers, informants, declassified documents, and researchers – give us a glimpse of this unholy collaboration. Did Eisenhower make a treaty with the ETs allowing them to abduct a certain percentage of the population for experiments and food in exchange for technology? Many would say yes.

But yet another breeding program also seems to be busily churning out gender altered people, feeding what many are calling the Transpocalypse. This is a verifiable conspiracy theory, one that suggests that most of the people that you see in OfficialDUM, are the opposite gender of what they appear to be – I'm talking about an unimaginably high percentage of the people that you see across all spheres of public and private institutions.

This is a conspiracy that is so pervasive, that I don't blame anyone for laughing it off. Except it's easy to confirm because you can learn how to spot someone that is the opposite of what they appear to be almost immediately. Once you learn what to look for, you can determine right away whether it's genuinely a man or a woman. I'll show you how you can tell in a moment.

Once you learn how to spot the anatomical clues, you'll be able to see that many of the movers and shakers in business, entertainment, politics, and other fields are the opposite of what they appear to be. It's very destabilizing – the Husband was born female, the wife was born male, and then they were both altered. They were then both systematically placed into society to fill the role that was chosen for them. Some might say, “What proof do you have for this crazy assertion?” The answer is this: my eyes. It's easy to see once you know what to look for.

Visit www.wakeuporelse.com/tranny to watch a short video on how you can spot the tell-tale signs of whether a person is a tranny or not.

As I looked into this, I found myself resisting it because the ramifications of this being true were so mind-bending. If most of the people that I see throughout all the spheres of OfficialDUM are the opposite of what they appear to be, then it's almost as if I'm in some sort of petri dish. It makes you feel like you're just a rat in a maze, or a zoo that is so ingeniously designed that its inhabitants believe they are free.

What helped me to finally accept what my eyes were most certainly telling me was when I heard that the German edition of *Playboy* was featuring a transvestite model. His name was Giuliana Farfalla, and his bio said that he was born male, and then underwent sex-change procedures at the age of 16.

So when I saw that *Playboy* was telling me he was a guy, and his biography and Wikipedia were telling me that he was born male, it was easy for me to accept that he was a male at birth.

This person appears to be an incredibly gorgeous female and my mind did not want to accept it.

It's not like you're standing there, trying to convince me she's a guy. Her bio and the publications were making that clear. This somehow broke something in me to be able to accept this. When you are looking at someone that is as beautiful as any female could be, but they have all the tell-tale signs that they are the opposite, there's something inside you that does not want to accept it. But when I knew without a doubt that she was the opposite, I was able to accept it.

This girl is extremely comely to look upon, so if someone that attractive can be a man then anyone can. She became the template for my belief system to be able to accept what my mind was resisting. I thought, "If this girl is a guy, then no woman is out of bounds." Any and every movie star, newscaster, model, or sports figure could be a guy or vice versa, no matter how beautiful she might be or how masculine he might seem. Once I had internalized that, I began to look at everyone with an open mind.

And now, what I experience every day, is what I call, "No, not her?" or "No, not him?" This is the experience: I see some A-list movie star, whom I have seen in so many movie roles, without ever once considering that she might be a guy, or he might be a girl, but once I make just the simplest attempt to look for the anatomy clues, I find that in fact she is a guy. And then I say, "No, not her?" It's like losing a friend in a weird way. It's more than most people are willing to accept, but I'm used to it by now; I'm conditioned to find out that my world is a hall of mirrors.

We have all thought that these were just regular people who rose up through the ranks and had what it takes to make it to the top. In actuality, they were probably created in a laboratory like you've seen in a thousand sci-fi movies, given a fake identity and a backstory, and placed on the public stage. Because there are so many, there would have to be some sort of controlled distribution of them into so many prominent positions within society.

The scope and magnitude of this one conspiracy is so mind-blowing, it changes your view of everything. You are left wondering; how far does this go? What is the next shoe that is going to drop? The credibility of any official is undermined, if you realize they are secretly the opposite gender of what they are presenting. Why should I give any credence to any supposed official, when they are a man secretly masquerading as a woman – or vice versa? This is not something they are living out in the open. And because this secret gender agenda is so wide spread, it's not the individual that I lose faith in, it's the entire construct of society. I began to ask, where am I?

This is not a few people making personal choices about their sexuality. This is a system-wide breeding program with a nefarious agenda to defile the natural order of things in rebellion to God.

Learning that the majority of people that you see in all spheres of OfficialDUM are tranny opposites, is enough to send anyone into an emotional tailspin. It's like a hundred *Twilight Zone* episodes that I watched growing up.

This choreographed fake world is like a shell operating system that runs over the top of the real world, like Windows, which operates as a shell over the DOS operating system of a PC.

Fortunately, if you know what you are doing, you can tell your computer to show you the DOS prompt – you can peer under the shell and see what’s truly running things.

The same is true with the world that you live in. If you dare to look under the hood, you’ll see what’s really happening, like when Truman started getting clues from his surroundings and he started to look deeper. If you’d like to get an idea of what those clues might be, I suggest you watch the movie.

SLAVES WHO LOVE THEIR SLAVERY

The agenda of the fake world construct is not designed to just enslave you, it’s designed to enslave you and get you to love it. Imagine the genius of such a thing.

Look at people wearing their face diapers – they love it! They walk down the street by themselves wearing their mask to protect them from something that has a half of a percent chance of killing them. And they love it.

My wife and I had a notary come over to our house, so we could sign some papers regarding our divorce. This girl was all diapered up, so I said, “You know, I’ve never met anyone that liked wearing that thing, so you are free to take it off if you like.”

She replied, “No I’m fine.” In fact, she got all giddy, clapping her hands together and saying, “I just got my second booster – that’s my third shot.”

I was so stunned that I didn’t say a word. I was watching someone that loved her slavery.

It was around 2009 that I began to question what I was being told in the datasphere. I remember voting for John McCain because I thought that maybe he was a patriot, not knowing what he really was at the time. What any of it was.

I was still clinging to some vestiges of the fake reality that they portrayed. I was day trading in those days, and it was then that I found out that the Federal Reserve wasn't federal.

I thought to myself, naming a private bank the Federal Reserve, and having it presented to us as a part of the government, is an obvious attempt at deception.

You don't think that Federal Express is federal, because they're not dressing it up like it's part of the government. But they most certainly are attempting to lead us to believe that the Federal Reserve is part of the U.S. government, which it most certainly is not.

A conspiracy is; "A secret plan by a group, to do something unlawful or harmful."

Deceptively presenting a private bank cartel, in a way to trick everyone into believing it was part of the government, was a "secret plan to do something harmful." It was clear to me that The Federal Reserve lie was a conspiracy. And so it was at that moment, that I became a conspiracy theorist.

I had an epiphany. I said, "Wait, what?" It's that first moment in your life, where you acknowledge the possibility of systemic, institutional-level corruption in the government – you realize it's not just a few that are corrupt, it's the whole system that is corrupt.

Most of us have grown up being told that America is the greatest country in the world, which diminished our objectivity and allowed us to be easily deceived.

And then there is the ever-unfolding realization of just how evil the corruption is. There are different levels of corruption. There's the bookkeeper-is-embezzling-funds-from-a-small company sort of corruption, and then there's the world-leaders-in-Davos-who-decide-to-reduce-the-world's-population-by-90-percent type of corruption. The more you look into these things, the worse it gets. Until finally, you are convinced that the book of Revelation really is true and it's about to happen for real.

This sub chapter is about how we have been conditioned to love our slavery. So, the moral of this section is simple. If you acknowledge that your being enslaved, and you don't want to be tricked into loving it, you are going to have to admit that the system is weaponized against you. The people in power are not public servants or patriots. The decision makers are either bribed, blackmailed or have opted into evil, so they can have their ticket to the bunker when the time comes. Asymmetrical warfare is being waged on humanity and these psychos are under the direction of ancient, non-human entities that have pushed up their timetable to usher in everything that you have read about in the book of Revelation. Wakeuporelse!

THE GREAT QUESTION

And for many, it is at this moment – when you catch a glimpse that there is some centralized effort to deceive humanity – that you ask the question, the great question that plunges you into the abyss, into the layered onion of deception that is so vast and mind-boggling.

It's no wonder that most people refuse to even look at it. When the veil was first lifted, the question that most of you asked yourselves in one way or another was this: "Well, if that's not true, what else isn't true?"

This is the question that many people instinctively ask, when they are first confronted with the idea that something that they have held to be true their whole life is actually a hoax. I have talked with many people who have posed the same question to themselves, after seeing some glaring glitch in the matrix that convinces them that they've been lied to by OfficialDUM.

I realized that all of these leaders would have to know that the Federal Reserve wasn't federal, and that meant they were all in on it. I knew that the people in Washington were not stupid, so it was clear that they were aware of this. Well then that begs the question, "If they're lying about that, what else are they lying about?"

This is the moment of transformation; this is when the Unconvinced becomes the Truther because they have begun to question everything that OfficialDUM is presenting to them.

THE TRUTHER DOESN'T TRUST OFFICIALDUM ANYMORE

Now that the Truther has confirmed that OfficialDUM has lied, the Truther knows that they are capable of anything.

When I saw that the Federal Reserve wasn't federal, my trust was broken. Up until John McCain, I was pretty much like everybody else – I believed that many of the people in Washington and the media were basically good people.

I assumed that they were all feathering their nests to one degree or another, but I never imagined that they had collectively signed onto any worldwide eugenics program, or mark-of-the-beast roll out. I assumed that a lot of them were just inept; I didn't think that they were out to enslave or kill me as part of some end-times agenda. Nor did it ever cross my mind that any of them might be part of a worldwide Satanic death cult. Or that many of them might be trannies, clones, or simulants.

Most of the Unconvinced believed what they were told regarding the worldwide pandemic – they didn't know about any of the government or private war game simulations that closely mirrored many of the specific details of the real pandemic. Simulations like Event 201, Clade X, Dark Winter, and Atlantic Storm.

These simulations portrayed scenarios that closely mirror the very same events that are now unfolding in real life. Details that match almost exactly with what is happening now. Hmmm? Doesn't that seem to suggest that this medical emergency was planned, war gamed and then implemented to fulfill some evil agenda?

Truthers are not so naïve as to think that people in power would never do such things – you know, the kinds of things that have been portrayed in a hundred movies. The familiar story is that the pharmaceutical company has a vaccine for a specific virus, and so they decide to release the virus on the world so they can then sell the virus vaccine and generate a windfall profit.

The Unconvinced can't comprehend that someone like Anthony Fauci could be operating at the same psychopathic level as the Nazi war criminal Josef Mengele.

They refuse to believe that anyone like that would ever be allowed to hold a position of power in this day and age. They don't realize that the vetting systems to gain access to these positions have been completely compromised, and are now controlled by the bad guys. It's the opposite for the most part; no one can get into those top positions unless they are a freemason mobster.

Well, Truthers didn't trust Anthony Fauci, and as a result many of us dodged the vaccine – an injection containing an artificially-intelligent parasite that turns you into the Borg.

Do you think I'm exaggerating? Watch this video for an in-depth analysis of what is really in the shot. You'll learn how the quantum dot technology works once it's been injected, and the patents for this "Franken- shot" should shake you to the core.

Go to www.wakeuporelse.com/vax

TRUTHERS ARE NOT LIVING IN FEAR

Ironically, it is Truthers who are accused of being fearful, but it is the Unconvinced who have reacted anxiously to the fictitious medical emergency. The unwashed masses are attacking anyone that doesn't have their mask as they robotically continue to comply with all of the ridiculous restrictions that are being forced onto society.

They try to get you back on the plantation by accusing you of being anti-science or anti-vax. They accuse you of disseminating dis-info, but it doesn't work on us anymore; we see how they operate now, and the moves they make to enslave us.

But our Unconvinced loved ones view our new perspective on life as being criminal. They see us as lawbreakers who have become rebellious children. We are perceived to have turned on society and fallen in with anti-government rebels. But we're just anti-enslavement; we're anti-getting murdered. We refuse to participate in a crime against ourselves. The answer is no.

I understand that if you live in the jungle, you don't need any traffic lights or controls, but to have a functioning society, you have to have some sort of ordering body to avoid chaos.

But our founding fathers had experienced tyranny firsthand; they knew that it would be probable that this new republic might meet with the same fate, so they left us with this instruction, guiding us to use all possible restraint and exhaust all legal means before escalating our response.

Consider these Words from the Declaration of Independence: "But when a long train of abuses and usurpations, pursuing invariably the same Object evinces a design to reduce them under absolute Despotism, it is their right, it is their duty, to throw off such Government, and to provide new Guards for their future security."

THE MEDIA IS LYING TOO – IT COMES IN LAYERS, NOT ALL AT ONCE

When I found out the Federal Reserve wasn't federal, and that the politicians were lying to me, I realized that it had to extend to the media as well, because they were saying the same things. It's just so all-encompassing, you just can't take it in all at once. You just keep waking up over and over again.

Of course, once you start to question everything, it becomes quite obvious what's going on, and all you can say is, "How could I have not seen this before?"

For sure, the veil being pulled back on the media is a big one, because that's what really shapes your belief system. The thing that determines how much mind control you are under is the people you listen to; think about the sources from which you get your news.

The idea that the entire media machine is bought and paid for is a really hard concept for a lot of people to believe. It seems far-fetched that every major news outlet is knowingly planning your demise and the takeover of America, but it's true. But once you have unfolded your cynical arms, and you look into this with an open mind, a thousand examples of its duplicity unfold and fall at your feet, in a cascading orgy of mind-blowing revelations that secure all of your suspicions.

SCIENTISM

If it turns out that the government and the media are lying, then why would I think that the scientific community would be any different?

Science and scientism are not the same things – scientism is the pre-meditated packaging of lies, presented as fact in an attempt to deceive.

One shining example of scientism is the picture of the evolution of a monkey becoming a man. This conspiracy was put in front of us from the time that we were in kindergarten. That picture is a conspiracy, a lie, based on fabricated archeological discoveries like Piltdown Man. It was designed to get you to reject God by convincing you that you are a byproduct of evolution.

PILTDOWN MAN

Piltdown Man was proven to be a hoax, as were all of the other so-called missing links. It was a human cranium, paired with an orangutan's jaw and teeth. They then built an entire neanderthal wax figure around this bone fragment and paraded it in front of humanity.

They didn't emphasize the fact that the full-size neanderthal-looking wax figure was a figment of someone's imagination. They just put it out there like they had found the entire skeleton and it was reasonable to suggest that this is what he would have looked like. It's like a used car salesman that puts a beater car on the lot at top dollar, hoping you won't look under the hood.

This is just one of many frauds that have been perpetrated against us so that we would deny the existence of God. As I said, scientism is prepackaged lies, presented as fact by people in white lab coats.

CONSPIRACIES EXIST

Piltdown Man was a conspiracy. If you believe that the monkey-to-the-man picture is a conspiracy, you would be right. People that believe in conspiracies can be right. People that believe in conspiracies are not always wrong. If you believe that conspiracies don't exist, you would be wrong, because Piltdown Man was a conspiracy.

Just because you believe in conspiracies doesn't mean you're crazy – the Piltdown Man conspiracy proves this. Sorry, I just had to get that out of my system. I feel a little better, don't you?

The central planners put that monkey to the man picture in front of everyone in the public school system, knowing full well that it was based on evidence that had been fabricated. It wasn't just an oversight; these deceivers are Luciferian liars using scientism to inculcate humanity into a godless cosmology. The lie is so enormous, that most people never question it. But isn't that how it has been done throughout all of recorded history?

Joseph Goebbels was Hitler's chief propagandist for the Nazi Party. He became the Reich Minister of Propaganda from 1933 to 1945. He was quoted as saying, "If you tell a lie big enough, and keep repeating it, people will eventually come to believe it."

The modern-day version of Joseph Goebbels for Americans, would be William Casey, who was the CIA director from 1981 to 1987. He was quoted as saying, "We'll know our disinformation program is complete when everything the American public believes is false."

This quote comes from Barbara Honegger. She was the assistant to the chief domestic policy advisor to president Regan. She was in the Roosevelt room when the statement was made. She told the senior White House correspondent Sarah McClendon who in turn made it public.

This sub chapter is called conspiracies exist. What you can take away from this is that many, most or all of the conspiracies that you think are true, probably are.

You are not crazy and you should not accept the rejection, shaming and ridicule that is doled out to you by triggered mind control victims. We have all mourned the loss of what we thought was the world, and now we're on a mission.

I am here to commend you for that. I am here to validate your perceptions and tell you that you are on the right track and that by the end of this book, you will be a juggernaut of unstoppable influence that will be used of God to change the course of history.

THE EARTH'S CORE IS MOLTEN?

Another example of scientism is the idea that the Earth's core is molten.

Note: Due to the law being unclear on what constitutes fair use, to avoid copyright strikes, I will not be quoting any source articles directly. You will have to do your own research.

Every one of us learned about the many layers of the Earth in science books when we were growing up. At the center, we have always been shown this glowing ball of molten whatever. If you are 10 years old, why would it even dawn on you to question whether that was true or not?

But scientism is "SMU," or "stuff made up." How do they really know that the Earth's core is molten? The answer is they don't, but they will talk like they do all the time. That's scientism. Speaking of the Earth's core in its opening paragraph, one prominent science magazine said, "It's made of iron, in some places it's 10,000 degrees F."

They don't say that they suspect that it's made of iron, or that studies indicate that it's made of iron. They state it as though they went there on a sightseeing tour and saw it themselves. That's scientism.

They will be very vague in their descriptions and explain that it's "possible" to get a "sense" of the actual size and composition of our planet's core, but then they will say something definitive to give them an alibi. They might say something like, "There's no way to get a sample of the Earth's core."

Right after telling you what the core is made of, they will turn around and tell you there's no way to get a sample of it. If there's no way to get a sample of the Earth's core, how do you know it's made of iron?

One article I read actually tried to make the case that they can tell that the Earth's core is molten by measuring the magnetic field around other "planets" in the supposed solar system. They would say things like, "The fact that Mercury has a magnetic field proves it has an iron core, and it's probably molten." I'm not kidding. All you have to do is Google, "How do we know the Earth's core is molten?" You will see the kinds of things that they are saying for yourself.

They try to convince us that they can create detailed images of the inside of the Earth by monitoring the waves that are emitted by earthquakes. But I don't believe that they can "monitor the travel times of seismic waves" that would have to travel through over 3,000 miles of solid rock, and I don't believe that they can tell the Earth's core is molten iron by measuring the magnetic field around Mercury, do you?

I'm not a geologist, but there is no law against thinking for myself. Keep in mind, it's difficult for the hospital to even get a clear image of your baby because of the attenuation caused by a few inches of fat and muscle in the human body.

Scientism states emphatically that the Earth's crust is between five and 25 miles deep, the mantle is approximately 1,800 miles deep, and the core is approximately 1,000 miles in diameter. Not only do they have no idea about any of these numbers, but the Earth isn't even round, so it's all SMU. If you are a flat-Earther, there is no globe and no core, so all of this talk about how they are reading this is SMU.

The deepest that man has ever drilled was a project in Russia called the Kola Super Deep Borehole – and they drilled about 7.6 miles before shutting it down.

Another supposed technique is to compare the readings taken on one side of the “globe” with those taken on the other side. They say they can map the inside of the Earth by monitoring the travel times and types of seismic waves globally after earthquakes.

This process is based on the idea that an Earthquake releases two types of waves: p-waves and s-waves (p for primary and s for secondary). Since s-waves do not propagate through fluid, the assumption is made that if there are no s-waves, it must be because the core is molten.

So, these experts tell us that when a large earthquake happens, scientists all over the world can measure the p-waves, but scientists on the opposite side of Earth never measure any s-waves. Therefore, they presume, there must be a large liquid ball in the center of the Earth that prevents the s-waves from reaching scientists on the opposite side.

So that's it? The whole assumption that the core is molten is based on the idea that there are no detectable s-waves on the other side of the planet after an earthquake?

First of all, I have to take their word for it that any of these "readings" are actually taking place. I know NASA is fabricating all kinds of "evidence," like fake pictures of Earth and ISS guys on wires. I'm pretty confident that there is no limit to how far they will go.

But, for the sake of argument, let's just play along and assume the s-wave thing is true. That doesn't necessarily mean that the Earth's core is molten; there could be any number of explanations for the same observation. Maybe there is some unknown solid substance that it can't propagate through. Or maybe s-waves can't travel through Hell – perhaps the s-waves are traveling down to the underworld, and they don't flow to the other side of Hell like the p-waves do. How about that? Maybe they are really Satan-waves.

All we're asking is that you stop telling us this stuff like it's proven and factual when it isn't.

If anyone would dare to question the existence of a molten core, they would be told, "Be quiet; the science is proven."

If they were capable of taking a monkey's tooth, and creating an entire wax figure around it, then they certainly wouldn't hesitate to create fake models that suggest that they are capable of interpreting sound waves that have traveled through thousands of miles of solid rock. Thousands of miles! This chapter is called "Truthers don't trust OfficialDUM anymore," remember?

So, on behalf of Truthers everywhere, I demand that you stop parading Neil “Cut the Grass” Tyson or Bill Nye the science guy out, as the science ambassadors for OfficialDUM; they are a scourge to society for agreeing to be the mouthpieces of this diabolical agenda. I hope to see people like them convicted of treason and crimes against humanity.

Additionally, this whole measurement of the earthquake wave is based on the presumption that the Earth is round. Well, the Earth isn't round, so I know that their narrative is SMU, just like all the other things they just make up.

I could fill an entire book with examples of scientism, but the Big Bang Theory is probably the most ridiculous. We are asked to believe that nothing created everything. That some cosmic egg just created itself, then blew up and created everything. Evolution of course is a joke. I won't even dignify it by tearing its pathetic claims limb from limb.

THE MILKY WAY GALAXY IS A CARTOON?

Throughout our whole lives, most of us have been shown the pictures of the Milky Way, the region of the galaxy where our solar system is thought to be situated. Sometimes, it would have a little arrow pointing to one of the arms with the words, "You are here."

But, for many, it never dawned on us that there would be no possible way to see the entire galaxy in a picture, unless you could take a picture from thousands of light years away. Do we have a satellite that is thousands of lightyears away? I don't think so.

On one of my live streams, I proved how effective this deception has been. I did a live poll of over 100 people, and over 70 percent confessed that it had never dawned on them that it would be impossible to see a picture of the entire Milky Way galaxy.

I was relieved that it wasn't just me, and I was amazed at how well the deception had worked.

We all just assumed that we were looking at a picture of the galaxy in which we lived. Instead, what we were looking at was a cartoon. And it wasn't even a cartoon of our own galaxy – it was a cartoon of some other supposed galaxy, but we were led to believe that it was our own.

Just Google the query, “How can we get a picture of the entire Milky Way galaxy from space?”

If you ask an educated question like this, they are forced to be somewhat honest in their answer. They will tell you something to the effect that, “It can be challenging to count the number of stars in the Milky Way from inside the galaxy. Our estimates tell us that the Milky Way is made up of approximately 100 billion stars.” They will admit that they can only take pictures of the Milky Way from inside the galaxy, which means that they can't produce an image of the Milky Way as a whole.

But if you browse through similar articles from NASA, you will find them completely contradicting themselves by saying things like, “Using infrared images from NASA's Newfangled Telescope, scientists have been able to map the spiral structure that is dominated by just two arms wrapping off the ends of a central bar of stars. Previously, our galaxy was thought to have four major arms.”

No, no, no, you are not charting the spiral structure of our galaxy, you lying Freemason sack of dog biscuits.

Suggesting that you can make an “educated guess” about what the Milky Way galaxy might look like is like saying you can stand in the middle of the Amazon rainforest and make an educated guess about what the size and shape of the jungle is – no, you can’t. Stop lying!

There are two ways that they lead you into believing that what you are looking at is a picture of the Milky Way galaxy.

1. When you search for “Milky Way galaxy,” Google and NASA will show you an “image,” but they don’t tell you right up front that it is an artist’s rendering. You have to dig for that.
2. When you search for “Milky Way galaxy,” Google and NASA are actually showing you an “image” of a different galaxy. They don’t tell you that upfront; you have to dig for that.

Most people are so domesticated that they don’t ask questions. You might be reading this and thinking, “Of course you can’t see the entire Milky Way in the whole frame. What’s the matter with you people? You would have to be a hundred thousand light-years away. Anyone would know that.”

Well, just try it yourself. Just ask people to google a picture of the Milky Way galaxy, and then ask them what they are looking at?

Don’t put words in their mouth – let them process the question. They will say, “What do you mean?” Tell them, “The question that I am asking you is, how did they get this picture?”

After you ask the question a few times, just be silent and let them process what you are asking them. Once they understand the question, you will watch them glitching out, as they realize that they never really thought about it. You will watch them conclude on their own that it couldn't possibly be an image from space. If you don't coach them, eventually – painfully – they will reluctantly admit that it would have to be an artist's rendering. They will admit that it's a cartoon.

Once you have gotten them this far, if you would like to prove to yourself how widespread this deception is, simply ask them; “So, would it be accurate to say that up until this point, you believed that this picture was a genuine picture of the Milky Way galaxy taken from space?”

They will say “yes.”

To be legally compliant, NASA calls it an “image.” According to the online Oxford dictionary, an image is defined as; “The representation of the external form of a person or thing.” An image is something imaginary. It's something that is made up. If it is presented as the real thing, then its fake. That's what NASA has done. They have presented something made up, as though it was real.

What I am saying is that most of us have never had the presence of mind to even think through what it is that we have been looking at. That's what it's like to be asleep, and that's why what is happening right now in the world is called the “Great Awakening.”

Once you stop trusting OfficialDUM, you can see that they aren't just presenting an ever-evolving technological journey that they are on. It is obviously premeditated lying.

Let me say that again: there are people at the top of the command structure in NASA that decided to lie to you. Then they created the plan to lie to you, and then executed the plan to lie to you. It's not an oversight, an accident, or their learning journey – they are Luciferian enemies of humanity, with lots of power, unlimited funds and they run everything. I'm sorry that you live in a science-fiction/horror movie, but wouldn't you rather know the truth?

They're saying that scientists have discovered the finer details of the shape of the galaxy from inside the galaxy, but they just got done telling you that they couldn't do that. We're not confused or misunderstanding what they're saying, they are lying. Truthers have had enough scientism, and we are exiting the matrix. We do this by refusing to nod and bob when people around us start talking about this stuff like it's real. It makes them mad when we suggest that what most people believe is fake, but we don't care anymore.

Unless you are looking at this wording and questioning it from the beginning, you might read over this without noticing, and accept the subliminal message that they're trying to communicate to you – that “things are progressing.” That we are making quantum leaps in our understanding.

You see the same kind of premeditated duplicity with images of the Earth from space, of satellites, of the other planets, and of the galaxies. They are all cartoons, not because I say so, but because NASA admits it when you dig a little deeper. They're posting this subterfuge in the hopes that you won't be inquisitive. But that's why God sent me, and once you've read this book, he can send you as well.

If you'd like to help others who may be awakening, here's some text that you can use to promote the book on your social media. For a short book description that you can post, go to the following link: www.wakeuporelse.com/promote-book

As mentioned earlier, the picture of the Earth from space is a composite of twelve strips of data that have been stitched together. NASA then used Photoshop to add color and clouds – that's what NASA employee Robert Simmon, Mr. Big Blue Marble himself, told us. If you are like me, you have believed that this "image" was a picture of the Earth from out in space, but it turned out to be a fake.

Here is the quote so you can see for yourself.

www.wakeuporelse.com/bigblue

I'm not saying all science is a lie; however, real science and scientism are like the wheat and the tares. They grow together, and sometimes it's hard to distinguish which is which

I'M SMARTER THAN ALL OF THE ASTROPHYSICISTS IN THE ENTIRE WORLD

Occasionally I am asked why I think it's possible that I could know more about the shape of Earth than the top astrophysicists of universities.

In response, I simply point out that the astrophysicists have an agenda that will typically color their belief system. They are either subconsciously deceived by intense peer pressure and widely held assumptions, or they are out and out lying to keep their job.

This is not complicated; if they don't play ball with the power structure, they get censured, fired, or killed. I, however, am not saddled by that hindrance.

We have heard from pilots, doctors, and scientists that have told us privately, "I know the Earth is flat, but if I go public, I'll lose my job." Look at all of the doctors who lost their licenses if they spoke out against the vax – the pressure to conform is intense.

Since I have already lost everything, I can be more unbiased than the astrophysicist; my income is not in jeopardy if I embrace what is true. Additionally, just because they have PHDs, does not mean that they can't be compartmentalized mind control victims. I recently did a live stream with a commercial helicopter pilot on my channel about flat earth. Although he finally realized the earth was flat, he said very few of his fellow pilots new it.

APPEALS TO AUTHORITY

It's quite common for the Unconvinced to pull the "appeals to authority" card. It seeks to summarily dismiss anything you have to say because you're not credentialed, and it says, "The authority said so, therefore it's true." But I found out that I live in the *Truman Show*, remember? So nothing is as it seems.

So you can't just pull rank and shout me down like that. You can't just quote the National Council of Astrophysicists like that's the end of the conversation. They're preaching scientism, not science. Their ranks have been infiltrated under a long-term, systematic, evil plan to subjugate humanity. So just step back and take it down a notch skippy, because I'm not playing that game anymore.

The scientific method is a method of procedure consisting in systematic observation, measurement, experiment, and the formulation, testing, and modification of hypotheses.

Scientism rarely follows the scientific method – it uses authority figures to proclaim as fact what is unproven, unknown, or completely made up. When you apply the scientific method in determining the shape and motion of Earth, the result that you get is a flat, motionless Earth, not a spinning ball Earth. Don't worry; if you are not onboard with Flat Earth, I'll give you everything you need to come on over.

You will always hear scientism claiming that you should be quiet because the science is proven. Well, I'm here to tell you that the science is never proven, and criticism and skepticism are the backbone of the scientific method.

Science is always inquisitive; it is always open to a new hypothesis if it can be proven through empirical evidence. You will always know you are dealing with a practitioner of scientism when they suggest that your input is not even worthy of consideration, or there is no benefit in even considering it. Truthers should always be open to a new hypothesis, so if you are closing your mind to the idea that the earth may be flat, you are acting like a normal person by drawing conclusions before examining the evidence. And no, you are not normal anymore.

CHAPTER 3



THE TRUTH IS NOT OPTIONAL FOR A TRUTHER

You cannot have any discussion like this without bringing up a term that is quite commonly used to describe the Unconvinced. The term is “Normie.”

The term Normie and the term Unconvinced mean the exact same thing in the lexicon of conspiracy theory terminology. They are interchangeable.

I don’t typically use it because it’s somewhat derogatory, and I don’t want to inject that into our conversation. However, I will reference it from now on, because this is a discussion with Truthers, and I’m not concerned as much with offending the Unconvinced. But more importantly, once you understand its meaning, you will have a greater sense of what’s going on in a myriad of situations.

There are two main attributes that someone needs to exhibit to qualify for the category of “Normie.”

First, they either say it outright, or they will exhibit clear indications that; “They don’t know, and they don’t want to know.”

They are willfully ignorant, and in many cases, they admit it outright. I remember when I heard this kind of sentiment from someone for the first time. It came from a man that was the father of a boy that was playing on my son’s soccer team. As we watched our sons from week to week, we became friends and began exploring the things that I believed.

He was a successful executive in a large company and enjoyed the finer things in life. I remember one day, as we stood on the sidelines, he finally admitted to me that he didn’t want to internalize any of the things that we had been talking about.

He said, “John, I know that what you are telling me is true, because I have investigated it myself, but I don’t want to know that what you are telling me is true. I don’t know, and I don’t want to know.”

At that moment, I didn’t realize the import of these words, but in time, I would come to know them as the nine-word operating software for Normie’s corrupted brains the world over. I have heard these fateful words pathetically fall from the lips of numerous mind slaves over the years, many of whom claim to walk with God.

Just so you know, if you claim to walk with God, the truth is not optional.

The second characteristic of Normies is they exhibit an unwavering loyalty to OfficialDUM in its many forms.

Facts, reason, logic, probabilities, and good old common sense are all irrelevant to the Normie; they have been indoctrinated to offer an unwavering loyalty to whatever the official story is at that time. They are like the British palace guards that just keep staring forward when you go up and try to get them to look at you. Normies don't look because they don't want to see what you're showing them.

One day, at the apex of a highly emotional interaction, my daughter said to me, "Dad, I just wish you were normal."

Looking up the definition of normal, has become one of the most important revelations that I've ever had in my efforts to understand the complexities of human interaction in this little corner of God's kingdom.

What my daughter was really saying is that she just wanted a dad that was fun, and would spend time with her and not be on some crusade against evil all the time. I don't blame her or any of my family – I have mis-handled a lot of things throughout this process. I didn't handle the blazing rejection as well as I should have. I am still walking out of severe, complex childhood trauma as a result of two alcoholic parents and multiple occurrences of sexual abuse. You can have some serious growth areas, and still be right about the underbelly of reality – don't let it throw you.

I began to ask myself, "What does it mean to 'be normal'? What does it mean to my daughter, and what does it really mean to me?"

If you are here on this journey, you have probably heard something similar. It may have been from a child, a spouse, or a friend, but if you have had the veil pulled back on this realm, and you have been vocal about it, then you've probably had this type of sentiment expressed to you: "I wish you were normal" or "I wish you'd go back to the way you were before."

So, what is normal? Well, the online Oxford dictionary defines it as "Conforming to a standard; usual, typical, or expected."

When I saw this, all I could say was, "Wow!" Normal means to *conform*. This makes total sense – once someone begins to question OfficialDUM, they become a non-conformist by default.

And if normal means to conform to a standard, then you might want to ask yourself who is responsible for providing the standard. What if the standard that society is expecting you to conform to is being engineered by the people who are trying to kill you?

It is a certainty that social engineers have been busily crafting a variety of narratives for humanity's demise. The narrative of politically correct speech is already being used to jail everyday people and preachers.

The word conform also carries the connotation of doing what is expected of you, which is another aspect of what Truthers are moving away from. Truthers don't believe what they are told anymore, without scrutinizing it closely first. We're not going along with the song and dance that is pushed out of the news channels like we used to.

Since the rule of the elite over the systems of this world appears to be absolute, and their designs are evil, Truthers have decided to adopt a lifestyle that is more akin to an activist than a faithful participant. They have become agents of change and have shifted alliances; they have joined a new tribe and are no longer mindlessly referring to our once great republic with such warm, pear-shaped tones of reverence and thankfulness. That's not to say that they are not grateful or patriotic – their position is more akin to the child in Hans Christian Andersen's classic fairy tale, "The Emperor's New Clothes."

THE EMPEROR'S NEW CLOTHES

Because the innocent observation of the child in this story so closely parallels the observations and actions of the Truther, the idea is worth digging into.

The fairy tale speaks of a king who is overly indulgent in his love for fine clothing, often at the expense of state matters. He has abdicated his responsibilities so that he can wallow in self-indulgence.

Similarly, it is clear that although Normies may be devout followers of God, and provide for their families, they are neglecting to guard their delicate freedoms in the natural and avoid innumerable deceptions in the spirit. This is a terrible overriding sin of omission that causes incalculable loss and harm. It should not be neglected in its entirety, as it usually is by Normies.

“The Emperor’s New Clothes” speaks of two con men who arrive at the capital city posing as weavers. They offer to supply the king with magnificent clothes that are invisible to those who are stupid or incompetent.

In other words, by appealing to his pride, they were planning to rip off the king by getting him to purchase nonexistent clothes. They get him to go along with the idea that the clothes are only invisible to people that are stupid and incompetent.

At the moment this was proposed, the king chooses to align himself with the deception, rather than possibly admit that he might be stupid and incompetent himself. Because of course he can’t see the clothes either. But instead of being strong in himself, and calling their bluff, he acquiesces to the lie to avoid the possibility of being embarrassed.

This is the same script that Normies are running regarding conspiracy theories. The overlords, with their lesser magic and all their parlor tricks, have masterfully talked the masses into accepting the unacceptable. The Normie believes in fake things that aren’t there, and they think the Truthers are stupid and incompetent.

So the emperor hires the men, and they set up their looms and go to work. The looms were real, but the work that was being done on them was fake. The Apollo missions shot real rockets into the sky, but they just arched out over the ocean and crashed into the sea – no rockets ever went into orbit or to the moon.

The Ringling Brothers and Barnum and Bailey Circus was billed as the “Greatest Show on Earth,” but it couldn’t hold a candle to NASA. We all remember the news coverage of the people at Cape Canaveral, watching the lift-off from a distance, breathlessly waiting for the countdown and the awesome display of power as the rocket engines roared to life and created a huge fiery plume at lift-off. When officials in “The Emperor’s New Clothes” come to inspect the work, they see the men operating the looms, but they don’t see any materials on the looms – they are empty. Rather than risk any kind of backlash however, all the king’s officials choose to deny their senses and better judgment and fall in line with the narrative. The central theme of this story could be summed up in two words; peer pressure.

When you inspect the “loom” of NASA, you find a lot of activity, but there is no substance behind it. It’s a lot of smoke and mirrors that you see when you start turning over rocks. But you have to be like the little kid in this story that has the nerve to say, “Uh, excuse me, I may be mistaken, but it appears that NASA has no clothes?” This is the same fear that drives the behavior of the average Normie; they are backlash-adverse.

When the weavers report that the emperor's suit is finished, they perform an elaborate mime, pretending that they are dressing him with their prize creation, but there’s really nothing there.

When the king goes parading down the street to show off his new clothes, the townspeople, again not wanting to appear inept or stupid, uncomfortably go along with the pretense – that is, until an innocent child unexpectedly blurts out what everyone is thinking.

He says, “Hey, the emperor has no clothes!” It was only then, that the group think mind prison was broken. To me, the moral of this story is that the courageous single action of one child brought the entire house of deception to the ground in a glorious crashing victory.

The mental processes that the king and his servants were operating under, are the same mental processes that the Normie operates under every day. Their pride drives them to ignore what is obvious. Similarly, just like the child that had the courage to speak up, your isolated actions can easily be the catalyst for enormous change in many people around you. One single encounter with you can put someone’s life on a completely different trajectory. Don’t believe the hype that only the people that God shows can see these things. Always remember that you are His hands and His feet.

Your willingness to publicly question the official story can spur many to adopt this noble habit of questioning as well. You don’t have to be a man to do great things; you can just be a mouse, and get the job done just fine. Don’t hesitate – don’t think about it, do it!

If this book is resonating with you, please take a minute right now to grab some text and invite others to read it through your social media platforms. www.wakeuporelse.com/promote-book

THE PATRIOT

I once knew a very patriotic man. He was a Marine, and he loved this country. Every Fourth of July he had a great celebration in his front yard, with 400 flags, giant train sets, statues, and a cannon. It was so elaborate that he always received a visit from the local news station.

The fire trucks would also make a special trip down his little suburban street, just as a show of respect for his extravaganza. He said that America was the greatest country in the world.

I loved this man for all that he stood for, and he had my undying respect. But if I had ever disclosed to him how our leaders had become complicit in the takedown of our republic, he would have told me, “If you don’t like this country, then you should live somewhere else.”

His bandwidth for accepting critical observations regarding the power structure was extremely narrow. He had a misguided patriotism that was fueled by a superficial understanding of how things actually worked.

I wasn’t being disloyal; I was the opposite. I wasn’t bearing arms and being sent off to some foreign land to fight some manufactured enemy. I was exposing the real enemies of freedom here at home – the Luciferian elite. If my goal is to eradicate corruption, and bring freedom and prosperity to more people, you should show me your support, not call me a traitor.

That’s like if a person warns you that someone has put poison in your oatmeal, but instead of thanking them for the heads up, you get offended because they were saying bad things about your oatmeal.

He thought that being patriotic included never speaking poorly about the government. He was taught as a Marine that it would be dishonorable to speak against authority.

But the oath that he took as a soldier was to protect our country from all enemies foreign and domestic. He didn't have any idea that foreigners had infiltrated the highest echelons of our government. The foreign enemies that we have had are now domestic. They are a lot of the people that you see on TV running government, media and business.

This type of superficial understanding of how things work is a common characteristic of the Normie. To some degree, I'm more patriotic than the man in this story.

I have discovered the fraud, and I am extricating myself from being a 14th amendment, slave-class citizen, by becoming an American State National.

I'm actually more patriotic than he is, by exposing the corruption and working to resist it. If you truly love your country, you will know what's going on and fight to defend it, not blindly follow the interlopers who are masquerading as public servants.

Don't you think spies should go to jail? If you do, then it should be acceptable to you in your mind for me to point out corruption in the government, without being branded as anti-government. I love the government; I'm a government-lover – as long as they continue to function as public servants of the states.

The federal government was established by the colonies to oversee 19 services that would provide continuity between the states. Unfortunately, these services have ballooned to over 6,000, and the people have lost control of their servants.

These services come from the original Constitution. One is in the preamble and the other 18 are in Article 1 Section 8.

To a large degree, the patriotic man in my story was a statist. He had a genuine love for the quality of life and freedom that this country provided but he didn't realize that all of that prosperity was the result of our founding fathers rebelling against statism. He always said that the democratic party was there for the little guy. That is the perception that drives the willingness for people to accept more and more tyranny.

They just keep allowing more and more austerity, regulations, imperious behavior and rejection of the rule of law because they feel it is their duty to sacrifice for the greater good.

He had the mindset that the government can be trusted and is best suited to handle the affairs of the people. In his mind, only this monolithic organization could possibly be able to fix the country's problems. It's the Utopian vision that only the government can oversee the process of ensuring equality for everyone, by taking everything from everyone, and then redistributing the wealth evenly. This way, you have no super rich or very poor. Everyone has about the same and you have happy bells ringing everywhere.

The only problem is, wherever this has been tried, you always have the same thing. You end up with the ruling class and nobility living in absolute splendor, and then everyone else is just clawing their way through life in abject poverty and oppression. It's a pipe dream, played out by the scammers at the top of the pyramid.

Statism is a philosophy where the government is allowed to operate, with significant or complete control over the population with little to no accountability. There is a huge amount of trust, that needs to be extended towards those in power for this type of system to operate correctly. I might consider statism if the government was run by angels from heaven, but it's not.

History has shown that it is quite common for psychopathic criminals to seek out these positions of power, and cause unimaginable pain and suffering for those that they rule over.

But the creator always controls the created, not the other way around. I never signed unto the idea that a small group of people could take half of all I earn every year, and if I don't comply, they get to seize my accounts and property and throw me in a cage.

Because of these kinds of revelations, the Truther often adopts a role similar to a journalist. They instinctively adopt the individual responsibility of beginning to challenge the power structure, and begin working to hold their public servants accountable and expose their corruption. This new mindset is perceived by the Normie as rebellion and is a source of much conflict. The Normie is horrified at the Truther's irreverence towards the greatest country in the world, and all the people that represent OfficialDUM.

Our organic constitution has created the most freedom and prosperity of just about any nation in the modern world, but it has been co-opted by master criminals.

This takeover seems to go completely unnoticed by the Normie. As a result, they seem incapable of discerning that these leaders are just brazen criminals with diabolical agendas. This in turn leads the Normie to dutifully follow these psychopaths' directives without question. This is why the Normie conforms to whatever OfficialDUM says.

So if normal means to conform, then what does conform mean?

The definition of conforming is to comply with rules, standards, or laws; to be similar in form or type; or to behave according to socially acceptable conventions or standards.

NORMIES NAMED THEMSELVES NORMIES

It's important to remember that it's not the Truther that has saddled the Unconvinced with this title of "Normie." The Normies gave *themselves* the moniker when they told us that they wished we were normal. They are the ones that introduced that word into the lexicon of the Truther movement. They want us to be "normal," so we started calling them Normies.

Many of you have undoubtedly been told something similar. At the core of this request is the desire for us to stop fighting the system and just be nice. To stop worrying about everything that is wrong and just play badminton. Just watch the superhero movie and stop pointing out that the dimensional portal that's going to release the demon army is actually real.

Stop always seeing the negative in everything and just be like everyone else. You know, the ones that are obeying all the rules, like wearing a mask and taking all those important booster shots. We all have to do our part!

Normies are obeying the rules. Truthers are questioning the rules. See any potential for relational problems there?

OFFICIALDUM HAS CAST A SPELL

There is a projected mystique of decorum regarding authorities that disallows any contradiction of what they are saying. This aura acts as a force field for examination.

It engenders powerlessness in the people, subconsciously cancelling your willingness to object. We have been mind-raped into submission, and unless you acknowledge that this is happening, you will not break free. The Truther has finally acknowledged, that at the highest levels, the people that are in charge really are murderous psychos that plan to wipe out most of humanity. Do you think I'm exaggerating? Give a listen to the interview at this link. Visit www.wakeuporelse.com/who

OfficialDUM tries to cultivate a mindset where everyone will just accept all communications from officials as valid, factual, accurate, and authoritative. Nothing to see here – just move on. This goes for any sphere of society, not just the government.

Let me give you an example of how this is done. If you question the shape of the Earth, they will haul out an astrophysicist with an equation that takes up an entire university-size blackboard. This tactic suggests that this topic is too complicated for you to even consider trying to grapple with, and the message is that you should put your brain in

neutral and leave this to the professionals. They will start referencing big words and nonsensical numbers to intimidate you, but they don't mean anything – they are lying to you.

This is what is called “an appeal to authority,” and it is used constantly by Normies and OfficialDUM. Now that you are aware of it, you will see it happening all the time. Don't take my word for it, listen to Nikola Tesla, who said, “Today's scientists have substituted mathematics for experiments, and they wander off through equation after equation, and eventually build a structure which has no relation to reality.”

We have been taught to back down when appeals to authority are brought forward. It is as though we have been hauled before a tribunal to be interrogated under a bare light bulb. We are commanded to answer questions and claims like these: “Who are you to question? You don't have the requisite credentials to wade into such topics. Who do you think you are? Shame on you for suggesting that you might be able to have an educated opinion on any empirical observation. Insolent slave! Get back in line or you will be shamed into silence by the majority of us who don't see things the way you do.”

Since the Normie has little to no sense that the authorities could possibly have any kind of dark agenda, they see their leaders as trustworthy. There's no indication to them that they might be out to get them; they see the authorities as very competent and working for the good of everyone.

But what if you found out that someone like Al Capone was the president of the UNITED STATES CORP? Or if a mass-murdering Nazi psycho like Josef Mengele was running the government's response to COVID?

Well, the Truthers did find that out and it was a game-changer. The Truthers have reluctantly conceded that the emperor has no clothes, and they are out to expose the fraud. But the decision to start speaking out is not easy, and you need to brace for impact!

I NO LONGER SAY, “THANK YOU FOR YOUR SERVICE”

The Normie is still saluting the flag, but the Truther has learned that it’s nothing but the Jolly Roger. The gold fringe on our flag, is an evil emblem, announcing that our republic has been captured and is secretly under an admiralty maritime jurisdiction. The gold fringe on the flag is a shout-out to the times when the pirates would commandeer another ship. That gold fringe around that flag is an announcement that you are leaving your constitutionally protected rights on the floor outside that courtroom. That is unless you are a state national, you know how to handle yourself in court, and you have taken dominion over the land, air and water. If that’s the case, then I wouldn’t worry about the little fringe around the flag, you’ll do just fine.

Most Americans don’t realize that there is more than just one American flag. There is the U.S. Civil Flag of Peace, flown only in peace time on both land and sea. There is the U.S. War Flag, flown only in time of war on both land and sea. And the U.S. Flag of Admiralty, flown only when captured by foreign pirates, nations, states or organizations.

Many Truthers have become disillusioned with the “America is the greatest country in the world” narrative. We believe that it can be true again someday, but as it stands now, we are forced to say, “the emperor has no clothes.”

Political activism is widely accepted by the population as a valid activity for patriotic Americans to engage in. It is those in power who paint those that speak up as domestic terrorists.

All of the talking heads in the media and entertainment will put their hands on their hips and roll their eyes in exasperation as the loony, dangerous conspiracy theorists spout their nonsense about the idea that there is some sort of shadow government secretly running everything – except now you have Donald Trump promising to eliminate the “Deep State” if he’s re-elected, and Elon Musk calling into the Global Government Summit and warning the globalist not to form a world government. Sounds like the Deep State exists after all.

The point is that I don’t care if everyone around me thinks I’m a traitorous unpatriotic slimeball. I have stopped participating in the illusion and I refuse to be their trained circus monkey any more. Goodbye!

This national peer pressure could not be more ingrained than when it comes to praising the military. We have been pressured into the belief that it is on par with blasphemy to express anything but undying devotion, to whomever you may come in contact with who is wearing a uniform. We are constantly intimidated by the accusation that if we don’t speak highly of the troops then we are anti-American. But Truthers are not the only ones who have become disillusioned with the whole national pride narrative.

Off the record, soldiers will tell you how disenchanted they've become. They signed up to protect the Constitution, only to find out that the heroin coming out of Afghanistan is all controlled by the CIA out of Langley, or that the military is regularly used to protect the petrodollar's world reserve status.

Both Saddam Hussein and Muammar Gaddafi announced that they were going to implement a gold-backed currency in their country, and it was shortly after those announcements that they were both invaded by the U.S. military and killed. It was all done under the pretense of humanitarian atrocities, or weapons of mass destruction.

The reasons given to the public for most peacekeeping and humanitarian interventions have nothing to do with reality. As a soldier, you only have to be involved in a few of those so-called "humanitarian efforts" to realize what the U.S. military is really being used for. The soldiers know this, but they have signed up, and getting out is very difficult.

I feel incredible respect every time I see a soldier because I know that most are honorable, and they believe what they've been told is true.

But all wars are banker wars, and it's time we stop getting teary-eyed at the football game when they parade out the most recent military recruits. The military has been co-opted by the Lucies, just like the rest of academia, government, and pharmaceutical industries.

So with all due respect, please spare me the sanctimonious guilt trip of asking me, "Don't you support our troops?" Of course I do; I just don't support the agenda that is called for by their leaders.

So just to restate my position, when I see a soldier in the airport, my heart swells with pride and admiration at the nobility and integrity of that person. I feel unworthy to even address them because of their willingness to sacrifice their very lives for the lofty ideal of fighting for other people's freedom.

However, you can be sincere, and still be sincerely wrong. Kissinger referred to soldiers as useful idiots – they are very often simply pawns in a deceptive game of world domination that will culminate in a one-world government. In most cases, soldiers are unknowingly operating in a capacity that is similar to when a mob enforcer goes out to break someone's kneecaps for not paying their extortion money on time.

They believe that they are going to war to protect us from communism, Al-Qaeda, or whatever boogie man the UNITED STATES CORP. has decided to gin up to justify everything. The petrodollar's world reserve status has been propped up by bombs, bullets, and bribery since day one, but that is all coming to an end now.

I'm sorry, but we have all been tricked by the Lucies, not just the soldiers, and now I can no longer in good conscience say what is expected of me every time I see a veteran or active soldier.

Everyone always says, "Thank you for your service." Well, I'm sorry; I can no longer in good conscience offer that to any military personnel, because they are, for the most part, unknowingly involved in a criminal operation.

It doesn't matter if it's a 70-year-old man wearing a baseball cap showing he is a veteran. My heart breaks for him – he is choosing to do that, because in his mind, his participation in that war was the most significant and defining event in his life. He wants people to know that his life mattered because he participated in this epic event in human history. He sees it as a great contribution where he helped to protect our freedoms. In my mind, that may be true, but it doesn't mean that his participation had any nobility.

He could have been a conscientious objector. He could have said, “I would rather be arrested than kill other people to advance this global agenda to centralize power, cull the population, and rake in billions for the bankers.” That's what was really going on, so let's tell it like it is.

I've gotten off the bus, and I'm not playing along with the national pride story anymore – I'm not proud of the fact that according to Aljazeera.com,³ the US controls about 750 military bases in at least 80 countries worldwide. How would you like it if China set up a military base in your town?

These wars can only happen because humanity has continued to buy the narratives of the central planners, instead of having them brought to trial. Enough is enough!

As long as man has lived, there has been war, so it's a complicated subject. Until Christ returns, there will always be war. And who can enumerate all of the important contributions that the military personnel, and the institution as a whole, have contributed to society?

³ www.aljazeera.com/news/2021/9/10/infographic-us-military-presence-around-the-world-interactive

The good that has come from so many individual sacrifices can never be known to its fullest extent. It appears it is a necessary evil in a fallen world, but it's a mixed bag, and the weight of the fraud has become too great for me to remain silent any longer. It's one more example of how I am forced to say, "The emperor has no clothes."

THE PEOPLE THAT RUN THE U.N. ARE NOT NICE PEOPLE

Come on! Wakeuporelse! In 1945, the anonymous owners of UNITED STATES CORP. founded the United Nations under the guise of spreading peace, civility, and humanitarian assistance throughout the world. Do you really believe that the United Nations is some sort of kumbaya-lovefest of an organization? Do you honestly believe that their charter is to end world hunger, and to help maintain peace among the countries of the world?

Just Google, "How much would it cost to cure world hunger"? According to www.oxfamamerica.org, it would cost around \$37 billion a year to do just that. Do you think if the U.N. and world governments wanted to end world hunger, that they could come up with \$37 billion per year? Of course, they could.

The true purpose of the United Nations has always been to condition citizens to recognize an international authority, which is a first step in establishing their promised new world order.

United Nations publication, Agenda 21,⁴ clearly reveals the new world order agenda calling for the end of nationalism, patriotism, private property, individual rights, and the two-parent family.

⁴ www.sdgs.un.org/publications/agenda21

The Constitution will be replaced to make way for a universal totalitarian government. Private automobiles, air travel, and the right to defend ourselves from a tyrannical government will all be eliminated under the auspices of sustainable development.

We now see that this eugenics program has been operationalized using asymmetrical warfare. The goal is to reduce the population by over 90 percent, ridding America and the world of dissidents and useless eaters (that's you!).

These things are in writing in their white papers, biographies and spoken in interviews. They correctly assume that most will not read them, and those who do will be ignored until it's too late.

CONGRATULATIONS! YOU'RE IN THE TRIBULATION!

“That's right! Congratulations – you are the lucky contestant that gets to go through the Tribulation! Tell them what they've won Johnny-o!”

“Well Bill, these fortunate few have been chosen by destiny to endure unimaginable persecution under the Mark of the Beast system.” You've probably already experienced the “Mask of the Beast system” when you were told that you couldn't enter a store without a mask. You may have even been told that you couldn't fly or do something else unless you were able to produce proof of vaccination.

How far away are we then from this world-wide control grid that is clearly talked about in the Bible.

No one will be able to buy or sell without the mark, and of course, it is uncloaking before your very eyes as we speak.

If you choose to remain faithful to the claims of Christ, you will be forced to flee to the mountains, only to be hunted down by attack drones with autonomous A.I. capabilities. But do not fear what the future holds. The child of God will thrive during persecution as we always have. God will be near to you and will deliver you out of many waters.

Only through persecution, can some spiritual truths be made known to the believer. We see this type of sentiment highlighted in the Acts of the Apostles:

Acts 5:40-41: “They agreed with him. Summoning the apostles, they beat them and commanded them not to speak in the name of Jesus, and let them go. They therefore departed from the presence of the council, rejoicing that they were counted worthy to suffer dishonor for Jesus’ name.”

Who gets beaten and then rejoices? People who know the One who was beaten for them, so they could be restored to the Father. I’m sorry, it’s not your universe – God created this realm and put you in it. He created all the rules and determined how things would be run, and you’re either going to align yourself with what the book has revealed, or you aren’t. The Bible is funny that way – it doesn’t apologize for God, nor does it always answer all of the unanswered questions that we have. At some point, you must surrender the need to know everything, decide He is good, and choose to trust Him.

If you open your heart, He reveals himself to you. You find him to be irresistible and loving, but then you must choose what you are going to do with all the confusing and hard-to-accept stuff. My prayer has become, “God, I accept your terms.” It all boils down to one word: surrender.

Here is the key to being at peace with God, despite all of the things that might rub you the wrong way about how He chooses to run His universe: the answer is, that on this side of eternity, there is no answer. Now that we’ve got that out of the way, do you have any other questions before you would be ready to follow Him?

BANZAI BELIEVERS

So if you have become a banzai believer, it’s going to make waves with those that you live with. “Banzai” was the war cry of the Japanese kamikaze pilots, who would sacrifice their lives by purposefully crashing their planes into enemy targets.

This behavior so closely parallels the journey of the Truther that I can’t even believe it. This decision by these pilots only came at the end, when it was obvious to them that they were going to lose – a desperation move, for sure.

Similarly, the Truther very often gets painted into a corner because of Normie ultimatums.

They are being forced to choose between their happy life, and openly carrying the truth, and they don’t see any way to bridge the two worlds together. It is clear from the ultimatum, that there is no way that they can enjoy both; it’s either/or. And so, when all of the remedies to try to maintain the relationship have been exhausted, the Truther

reluctantly decides that they must follow their conscience, and they metaphorically fly their happy life plane right into the ground. BOOM!

They choose the truth over living a lie and being happy, finally realizing that if they have to live a lie, they will never be happy anyway. It's not quite as radical as the kamikaze, but it's close.

Again, how is this not a disaster for any relationship? The Truthers are waving their arms with their eyes bugged out, saying, "We must do something! The power structure is trying to kill us. The world leaders are Luciferian, pedivore, blood-drinking, psycho gangsters who want to wipe us out."

But their spouses are like, "Excuse me? What did you say? What are you talking about?"

A FAMILY INTERVENTION, WITH THE PASTORS AND DEACONS

I tried communicating this idea to my wife without sounding like a wacko a few times, and she responded by having an intervention. I came home one night, and she was there in the sunroom with the two pastors of our church and two deacons. She said I needed to take medication.

I told them, "In the land of crazy people, the sane person is the one who looks crazy. Out of respect for all of you, I'm not going to kick you out of my house, but I'm going for a walk, and I expect all of you to be gone by the time I get back."

Interventions are drastic attempts to save someone from their self-destructive nosedive. Hopefully, this gives you a clearer picture of how those around you perceive your new worldview – they think you

are nuts. People who leave the matrix appear crazy to those that are still in the matrix.

NOTHING WILL CHANGE UNTIL WE ADMIT WHO'S REALLY IN CONTROL

I love the principles of the Constitution, and I'm probably going to die for trying to protect them, but it's not going to be on a battlefield fighting Al-Qaeda, or whoever the fabricated enemy of our freedoms is that day. It's going to be in a COVID camp, an interrogation center, or through assassination, because I'm pointing at the real enemies of the Constitution. It's the adrenochrome-drinking generals who are giving the honorable soldiers the orders to go invade some sovereign country under some pretense to advance the agenda of the banksters.

These traitors have exchanged their souls for a ticket to the underground base, so when the real nasty virus gets released, they will be among the elite few who get to go and live two miles underground, just like you have seen in a hundred movies. I guess they never read Revelation 6:15: "The kings of the earth, the princes, the commanding officers, the rich, the strong, and every slave and free person, hid themselves in the caves and in the rocks of the mountains. They told the mountains and the rocks, "Fall on us, and hide us from the face of him who sits on the throne, and from the wrath of the Lamb, for the great day of his wrath has come, and who is able to stand?"

CRISIS ACTORS

People who wear NASA shirts are cheerleaders for their own demise. We've all followed politics like it's real, but CNN and others have been caught staging news coverage, with crisis actors and green screens on many occasions. I remember seeing a montage of four

different shootings that took place over the course of about six months. They were all in different parts of the country. But clearly, all four had the same lady being interviewed.

Each time she was presented as a different person with a different name and different hair color and style.

Using the exact same crisis actor in four different events is so easy to detect that it has to be done on purpose. The spell book that they are using tells them that for the magic to work, they have to include an obvious clue in the fake event so that the people that they are deceiving will be susceptible. If you accept the lie when it's put right in your face, it gives the demons who are creating the effect the spiritual authority that they need to create the bewitchment.

TALKING HEAD MONTAGE

I have seen montages showing clips of 30 different local newscasters, all saying the exact same words regarding a certain news event. This proves to some degree that the content of all local news is centrally managed. These people are not journalists; they are part of the control matrix.

Health officials read prepared statements about the need to wear masks, take shots, shelter in place, and close businesses. During the pandemic, most people seemed to be convinced that they were getting good advice from caring people, but all of the health officials worldwide rolled out their controls in total lockstep. It seems pretty clear that there is an unseen hand guiding world events.

WE ALL HAVE TO DO OUR PART – THE BIRTH OF KARENISM

OfficialDUM has told us, “We all have to do our part.” Boy, did that idea work like a champ. So many people were given the chance to be deputized, and start throwing their weight around, that it created an avalanche of virtue signaling and *mano y mano* tyranny.

Karens are barking at everyone saying, “Hey! You can’t come in here without a mask!”

Karen is motivated by the fear of the supposed medical threat, but for sure, the bulk of what’s behind Karenism is man’s unquenchable search for significance. A child’s favorite statement is, “Look what I can do.” That doesn’t go away just because you became an adult.

Virtue signaling, getting to be the boss, and Karenism are all by-products of this one little magic mind control statement: “We all have to do our part.”

Millions have now felt the rush of having power over others for the first times in their lives. Greeters at stores are now empowered to rule over every oppressed citizen that walks past their guard post. It is an aphrodisiac extraordinaire.

What’s even more empowering, however, is to know how to threaten Karen with a tort claim if she keeps trying to violate your rights. If Karen doesn’t stand down after a reasonable effort to educate her on how misguided and illegal her behavior is, I suggest that she gets a manager. I just want to go shopping; I didn’t come in here to make trouble or to harm anyone. I tell her that if she keeps it up however, I will own her house and the toys that her children play with.

If I'm committed to stand up for my rights, I'll cycle through the manager and the local police and tell them the same thing. If I'm not willing to follow through, I'll do my best to educate people and then go shop somewhere else. In the end, I get to walk in without a mask, or I file a tort claim through the administrative process.

Whatever happens, I'm not playing around anymore. If we don't begin addressing tyranny directly, we will be killed. Period.

If you view this type of response to Karen as thuggery and are offended, I suggest you replace being black with having to wear a mask in this hypothetical situation. Freedom of religion is a covered class under civil rights laws, and physical disability is a covered class under The Americans with Disabilities Act. Race is a covered class but so are religion and disability. It's just as illegal to make a policy that says that you have to wear a mask as it is to say we don't serve black people. I claim both the religious and medical exemption over store policies that mandate masks. If they refuse service because I do not consent to their illegal policy, they are violating numerous laws. How would you feel if Karen told you that "we don't serve blacks here." Hmmmmm?

Karen is a simpleton and wrongly believes that the authorities are just trying to protect everyone; she has confidence that the authorities know what they are doing. But I ask Karen if she remembers when we were told that "It will just be two weeks of mask-wearing to flatten the curve." She just shuffles her feet and keeps on pushing her weight around.

It's true that we all must do our part, but the Truther has a different set of marching orders than the ones that Karen wants to give you. The Truther's responsibility is to openly defy Karen, because the Karens of this world are going to get us all killed. The only reason that the forced vaccinations have had any adoption, is because the mask mandates were followed with blind obedience.

Karen does not expect you to have a command of your legal rights, and she certainly isn't expecting you to point out that she has personal liability if she persists in her attempts to violate your well-established freedoms.

Here is a resource that will give you some tools to deploy, the next time that Karen tries to jump in your grill:

www.wakeuporelse.com/tyranny

The "plan-demic" is a show, created to indoctrinate you into accepting your slave class status, rob you blind, enslave you, and ultimately kill you off if they can't get you to take the mark of the beast.

The vax was not created for the virus; the virus was created for the vax. The goal has always been, and still is, to get this demonic cocktail into you, one way or another.

It is a bio-weapon designed to dramatically reduce the population of the world, and it was a success. Senator Rand Paul is quoted on Fox News on December 1st 2022 saying, "Fauci caused 7 million people to die; we've caught him red handed, he won't get away" Dr. Paul E. Alexander, is an epidemiology expert who served as a senior advisor to COVID pandemic policy for HHS after doing work for the World Health Organization.

In an interview on Infowars with Kit Daniels on September 16, 2022, Alexander describes the mRNA shot by saying, “This is a biological weapon.”

No one is coming to save us; if we are going to live free, we are going to have to start taking responsibility for our own freedom.

THE DEFINITION OF “DELUSION”

The Normie is in a very perilous natural state, one that they are very unlikely to extricate themselves from. They can’t see, because “Even if our Good News is veiled, it is veiled in those who are dying, in whom the god of this world has blinded the minds of the unbelieving...” (2 Cor 4:4) It is possible to have your mind blinded. Just because you’re a believer doesn’t mean that you are impervious to “unbelief.” Although the context of this warning is the “light of the Good News of the glory of Christ,” I believe the principle applies to all truth. Normies are in willful ignorance when it comes to conspiracy theories, so they get God’s door prize: strong delusion.

It says in 2 Thessalonians 2:11: “Because of this, God sends them a powerful delusion, that they should believe a lie, that they all might be judged who didn’t believe the truth, but had pleasure in unrighteousness.”

The Oxford dictionary definition of delusion is that you believe what is untrue, and you’re resistant to facts.

So, what does being resistant to facts look like? That's easy – it manifests as “I don't know, and I don't want to know.” That also means I don't want the facts, I am resistant to facts, and I am delusional.

Isn't that what Normies are like? Don't they act as though they don't want to know? When they behave like that, they are acting delusional. By not being inquisitive, teachable, and committed to what is obvious, they are exhibiting delusional behavior.

When interacting with Normies on any of these topics, there's almost always an obvious attempt to circumvent the only logical conclusion. You can tell they don't really want to know the truth. They are involved in a real-time cover-up; it's a bona fide case of "liar, liar, pants on fire."

It's one thing to stand up for what you believe, or even play devil's advocate to purposely take the other side of the argument, but it's another matter entirely to remain impervious to reason because you are stubborn and afraid.

Ask a Normie, “If what you believed wasn't true, would you want to know it?” Of course, integrity demands that the answer to that question be yes, but if someone is a Normie, they don't have integrity in this area. So in response to your question, they will change the subject, or they will just tell you, “Your crazy; I don't want to talk about it.” That's what the strong delusion looks like – evasion, obfuscation, changing the subject, blowing up in anger, and denial of what's obvious, whatever it takes.

When they consistently fold their arms in defiance and look the other way on these topics, Normies demonstrate the dictionary definition of delusional. They believe what is wrong, and they are resistant to facts.

This is what Jesus meant when He said, “They have eyes, but they see not.” Remember, the Normie sees the same lunar lander, the same Bible changes, the same ISS guys on wires that you do. It’s not that they don’t see the evidence, it’s that they have eyes but see not.

They see, but they can’t perceive that anything could be wrong, because they trust the system.

If you can get them to look at your evidence, they will fight you tooth and nail to give a reason as to why they are unconvinced. Yes, I’m saying that Normies are stubborn, closed-minded, and irrational. It’s like they are bewitched under a spell.

Not being able to perceive this subterfuge is a spiritual blindness. You must tap into a non-corporal aspect of your being to be able to perceive what is happening just outside of conscious awareness. 1st Corinthians 2:14 says, “But the natural man does not receive the things of the Spirit of God, for they are foolishness to him; nor can he know them, because they are spiritually discerned.”

BEING A TRUTHER IS TRAINING FOR MARTYRDOM

The power structure is coming for our scalps in these last days. When the time comes, the Normie is likely going to capitulate to survive, because they are living that way now, wearing the mask and taking the booster.

When they find themselves in line at the COVID camp to either deny Jesus Christ or have their heads removed, they will be so close to that mindset of capitulating, that it won't make sense to change at that point.

The Truther on the other hand, will be conditioned to say, "Bring it." Because that's how they are living now. I never wore a mask, and so I'm not going to offer the pinch of incense to Caesar when the time comes. Truthers are warrior-class Christians, and God digs that about you. Being a Truther is just training for martyrdom.

THE SMOKESCREEN OF NATIONAL SECURITY

Americans may have enjoyed a free society in the years leading up to today, but the effect of the bad actors who now have control is that we no longer know what that's like.

One of the primary methods that these enemies of freedom have deployed is to abuse our government's doctrines surrounding national security.

They have successfully lobbied for national security issues to take precedence over virtually any other objective. National security is regularly used to violate any legal precept, with virtually no limitation, and it empowers the Lucies to commit crimes with impunity.

This is similar to how diplomatic immunity has been abused. We have all heard the stories of some ambassador that has visited a foreign country and engaged in illicit behavior. The dignitary commits a crime that would normally send them to prison, but as we soon learn, when these dignitaries are caught, they are somehow allowed to just leave

without consequences. The reason that is given is always “diplomatic immunity.”

Diplomatic immunity was implemented because ambassadors were getting executed as spies even though they were innocent. Something had to be done to stop these important channels of communication from breaking down, and it was decided that the only solution would be that all ambassadors would receive total immunity from being held liable for any crime when they were operating in their official capacity. This way, a country could not claim that the ambassador was engaged in espionage without violating international law.

Similarly, the shadow government runs rough shot over the rule of law by hiding behind national security. We have all watched it happen – a VIP is involved in a scandal, and everyone expects that justice will be served. No one is confused about what should take place next, but somehow, when accountability is suggested, officials swoop in and inform everyone involved that no investigation could take place because it will jeopardize national security.

Whenever you hear national security, just think of criminal immunity. It’s like diplomatic immunity, but for criminals. The elites have pretty much locked up the onboarding process, so that you can’t get into any of the highest levels in the realm without a blood oath to the dark lord of the underworld. Even if good people somehow manage to prevail in exposing and prosecuting them, the courts are cesspools of corruption, so it’s very difficult to get a proper verdict.

The Truther now perceives this imminent threat and adopts a whole new set of ideals, values, and priorities. This kind of massive paradigm shift, or perception of the matrix, is another great contributor to conflict between a Normie and a Truther. The Truther starts to sense that there is a noose around their necks. They take umbrage to that fact, and they decide that they aren't going to go quietly. The Normie on the other hand, is planning the next vacation and building a swimming pool. So imagine what happens when a Truther is married to a Normie – what could go wrong in their relationship with that combination of diametrically-opposed values, right?

SATAN LITERALLY RUNS THE WORLD

The Normie looks out at the world, and can't believe that the massive infrastructure of the world systems could possibly all be synchronized under some unseen, centrally managed force, that is guiding world events. The idea that most of what is presented to us, is a carefully manufactured front to hide the breakaway civilization that is churning under the surface, is ridiculous to them.

They view the world as an open market of free-flowing ideas, with mostly good people just doing their jobs. History to them is just flowing naturally, on a linear trajectory, where skirmishes just crop up from time to time over borders of adjacent countries.

They don't know that the most recent skirmish that they are hearing about on the news was actually suggested, voted on, and planned at some Bilderberg or Davos meeting 10 years ago. It's just that it was finally time to implement that directive, so now they are seeing it play out on the international stage, complete with a back story for why it's

happening. History is not just unfolding naturally; it's being methodically orchestrated by the Lucies. I'm sorry about your problems, but you live in *The Truman Show*. Wakeuporelse.

The idea that the people that we see in the mainstream media are not journalists, but are actors and enemies of our great country, is so farfetched to the Normie that they think you are a stark raving lunatic. To suggest that most of them are sworn enemies of freedom and have a coordinated agenda with the power structure to overthrow this country, is just completely ludicrous to the Normie. But the evidence is obvious to the Truther.

The Normie doesn't realize that when Jesus told us that Satan is the God of this world, that He actually meant it. Satan actually runs the world, literally. He does it through a hierarchy of compartmentalized emissaries, starting at the top with something called the Pinyard. After that, the best I can tell, it goes something like this:

- Crown Council of 13
- Committee of 300
- Vatican Crown / Washington / City of London
- Think tanks like the Trilateral Commission and the Council on Foreign Relations
- The Freemason lodges and secret societies
- Chatham House, the Royal Institute of International Affairs
- United Nations

- The Bilderberg Group
- The Bank of International Settlements
- The central banks
- The IMF
- The corporations
- Intelligence agencies, police, military, religion, governments, education, and media

Then there is you, all the way at the bottom!

This ominous list of organizations that I just gave you is where you will find the people that truly run the world. Not Washington D.C., Parliament, or the governments of any country. The Normie doesn't deny that these organizations exist, they just ignore them because they see them as irrelevant to their life. These types of organizations are a very strong "I don't know and don't want to know" type of a topic for the Normie. They say, "Even if what you are saying is correct, what can I do to stop the Bilderberg Group from enslaving me and planning my premature demise? I'm too busy trying to provide for my family, spend time with the kids, cut the lawn and go to the gym." This "I don't want to know" mindset is the reason that so many millions of people agreed to take the vax. Many whom are now admitting that they made a big mistake. They now realize that they should have asked more questions.

Besides, if you're reading this book then you're probably not a Normie. So you understand that these organizations exist and that they're not run by nice people. The apathy that you hear expressed from Normies regarding these types of groups, is just a smokescreen for "I don't believe it's true." I assure you, if they knew these wackos wanted them dead as we do, they'd be lining up right beside us.

If, however, you dare invoke the names of any of these shadowy organizations in normal conversation, the reaction from a Normie is certain. Normies will tell you, "I don't understand what these groups do, and there's nothing I can do to effect any change even if I did know. Frankly, I think that you are weird for having any interest in them at all. So, did you catch the Lakers game last night?"

This control grid is so complicated, that it couldn't have come from the minds of men. I don't think we're actually asleep in pods like in the *Matrix* movie, but I'll give you an example of how I saw the matrix being disrupted, and how, to some degree, the spell was broken for millions.

WHEN THE SPELL WAS BROKEN

I got off the Trump train when he doubled down on the vax, but I watched him break the spell over the mainstream media as no one had done before him. The media had a respectability and legitimacy that allowed it to successfully disseminate a false narrative with impunity, but Trump came in and started talking to the media the way that average people talk about the media. He said things in press conferences that no president has ever said, at least in my lifetime.

I have never seen anything like it in my life. He'd say things like, "You know you're very dishonest, and your ratings are terrible." He would call them on their bias and their loaded questions. But he wasn't doing it against the reporters, it was a PSYOP for the people watching. His actions gave them permission to stop observing the decorum of respect towards the press core, and only then would the people be able to see how dishonest they really were.

Trump would use the press conferences as teaching moments to show the people what these journalists were really doing. The media weren't trying to get at the truth; they were assigned attack dogs with a deadly agenda. He single-handedly disqualified them from being respected and their spell was broken. His actions profoundly impacted their ability to maintain their legitimacy, and therefore their influence.

He modeled a brazen withdrawal of compliance towards the press core and millions have finally followed. Now many have begun to scrutinize these people that ask questions of our leaders for the first time. These so-called reporters are experts in debate and sophistry. And many now see them for what they really are: highly trained mind control operatives for the corporations that own the media outlets. They are cunning, intelligent, and they should all be hanged for treason.

THERE'S NO PRICE DISCOVERY, ONLY INTERVENTIONS

The collapse of FTX in late 2022 was a foretaste of what is to come in the financial markets. This is the tip of the iceberg for household name companies that are going to implode as the system comes down. Everything pretty much went to zero out from underneath them, and they lost it all.

A lot of smart people lost a lot of money, but it's just the beginning – as of the writing of this chapter, the demise of FTX has seemed to trigger the banking collapse. Within 30 days of FTX disintegrating, we've had five different banks either close or get bailed out.

When the Bank of England announced that they were going to stop printing, it only took 48 hours for the UK pension funds to collapse by 50 percent. The bank immediately reversed its position and began “emergency printing” to avoid what they called a “systemic collapse.”

This is where all of the financial systems are at the time, I'm writing this. They are all teetering; the wheels are coming off the wagon in a global financial meltdown of biblical proportions.

The \$2,000,000,000,000,000 derivatives bubble is a ticking time bomb. Yes, that's what two quadrillion looks like. The top five U.S. banks each have market capitalization of around \$50 billion. However, they also have derivative bets as large as \$50 trillion each. The problem is that nothing can be sustained without constant printing, as we saw with the Bank of England. It's clear that we've finally reached the wall at the end of the road – the road that they have continued to kick the can on.

We can't stop printing, but now we can't keep printing either, because inflation can no longer be controlled. Once Russia announced that they would begin selling oil in rubles or gold, it was the beginning of the end. China, India, and the Bricks are all following suit, and the U.S. dollar hegemony is fading into the history books. The Bretton Woods Agreement, that made the U.S. dollar the world's reserve currency, is unraveling.

This means that all of the countries that need to keep huge reserves of U.S. dollars in order to trade will no longer need to – all of that cash will be flooding back into the U.S. economy, and its goodbye, U.S. dollar. What costs you \$100 in the supermarket today, would cost you \$0.98 in 1913. You could buy for about a dollar, what now costs you \$100. So we don't have far to go for the dollar to become worthless.

Whatever they have done to control inflation will no longer work, and whether they keep printing or take the cocaine bowl away, the result will be the same: the U.S. dollar will lose all of its purchasing power.

In December of 2022, they launched a 12-week pilot program to test a U.S. sovereign cryptocurrency that will probably be used to replace the dollar. It remains to be seen whether or not it will be accepted and adopted.

One thing is for sure – investors in our lifetime have never needed to be genuinely concerned about things like confiscation; bail-ins; bank runs; capital controls; large-scale institutional insolvency; wealth denominated in a currency that no longer exists; social credit scores and carbon credit scores; and social chaos, WW3, and a one-world financial system.

Disclaimer: I am not a financial planner, and this is not financial advice.

It would seem to me, that the safest place to store your wealth might be in silver or gold bullion in your own possession, because there is no third-party risk. This can be extremely unrealistic however, for very large sums or for various reasons but if you have your wealth in bullion, in your possession, you will have the zero anxiety when the lights go out.

HOW MUCH TIME DO WE HAVE?

The elites have operationalized their Tribulation-level takedown of civilization, and the financial system is going to be the center-ring attraction. It's hard to say how long we have before the Antichrist arrives on the world stage. It certainly seems closer than it ever has before; in my 40 years of being a Christian and worship leader, I've never heard any credible prophetic voices indicating that we are in the Tribulation, but now there are many credible voices that are saying just that.

I believe what we will see in the days to come is an acceleration of major events, announcements, and reveals. From now on, it will be the norm to hear about a new fantastic event or discovery on a semi-regular basis. It will be a mix of really bad things and very good things. One thing is for sure. As the final curtain comes down on the church age, a great awakening is taking place.

CHAPTER 4



ADVICE FOR TRUTHERS

Even though being a Truther is a veil of tears, you must admit, you wouldn't have it any other way. What a feeling it is to have the veil lifted after such a long time. Truthers often ask, "Why couldn't I see this before?"

After years of research, I have finally determined the exact reason why people cannot see these things: no one can see until God sprinkles pixie dust on their heads. That's the answer. Well, it's not really the answer – I think it's a mystery, and you just need to be grateful and go with it.

Finding out the Earth was flat and stationary was like being reprogrammed and rescued from a cult. When you finally come out of the cult, you shake your head and say, "What was I thinking?" I thought this world was the way that it had been presented, but boy, was I wrong!

It was like finding out that there was a monster under my bed that I didn't know about. Once I knew it was there, I was able to haul it out, shoot it in the head, and feel the burn of finally being free of that thing.

These humongous lies choke the life out of you by getting you to be all invested in things that don't even exist. A schism is created in a child who sees that the Earth is flat and stationary, but is told that it's round and spinning. It causes a person to shut off their faculties of reason. The lies are designed to guide you down a certain path, like a rat in a maze, or a dumb dog chasing its tail.

BUT FIRST, A PERIOD OF MOURNING

After personally interacting with thousands of people on this topic, I can say with some level of certainty, that the majority of people who discover these things go through a mourning period characterized by anger, confusion, and apathy. The discovery that fundamental pillars of our society are completely fabricated causes most to glitch out for a bit.

I spoke to one man who had been a college professor for many years. His primary response was anger, and it was directed toward academia. When he found out that the Earth was flat and stationary, he knew that academia had to be complicit. The institution that he had invested his life in had betrayed him – the monolithic organization known as academia had purposely conspired to conceal the true nature of the Earth from humanity to propagate a godless world view.

He knew that those at the very highest echelons of academia could not have simply been mistaken. This was a systematically planned conspiracy, using scientism to conceal the true nature of God's creation. Maybe I should have called this subchapter something like, "Why Truthers are ticked off," because that's a very common emotion.

YOU ARE A TRUTHER BECAUSE OF THE GRACE OF GOD

The only reason that you can see is by the grace of God, so we need to stay humble. I would like to applaud you, however, for having the tenacity and the integrity to stand in the truth, regardless of the consequences.

One of God's divine perfections is that of sovereignty. It is sovereignty that has appointed you to bear this cross and be his ambassador – will you accept?

Being able to peer beyond the control matrix definitely has a spiritual component to it; it's not just a cognitive event. There are natural components to the deception, but the matrix primarily exists at a metaphysical level.

We see examples of this kind of perception shift taking place with mortals in the Bible when they are suddenly granted sight beyond the natural realm. As 2 Kings 6:17 says, "Elisha prayed, and said, "Yahweh, please open his eyes, that he may see." Yahweh opened the young man's eyes, and he saw; and behold, the mountain was full of horses and chariots of fire around Elisha."

The ability to perceive conspiracy theories, the Bible changes, and the underbelly of reality, is not limited to Bible believers. It must be something similar to biblical faith, because unbelievers don't have faith in God. There are atheists, New Agers, and people from all types of belief systems that will testify to any number of conspiracy theories. What is clear is that the willingness to conclude that OfficialDUM is lying is the primary thing that distinguishes the Truther from the Normie. To some degree, the mechanism that allows people to make that conclusion will always be a mystery. Whether it's inherent within the person, or it's something from an outside source is unclear – what is certain is that it is extremely rare.

For this reason, you don't need to allow the slime of the various shaming techniques to stick to you anymore. You have a job to do, and you need to carry the torch that has been handed to you if you want to enjoy that fatness of your bones that only comes by being a man or woman of destiny.

Not caring what Normies think is like being 90, when someone reminds you of how old you are. You don't really like being reminded, but you are so invested in the reality that you know there is nothing you can do about it, so the insult just rolls off your back.

For the Truther, turning your back on the truth just so you can gain some sort of temporal goosebump, is as impossible as turning back the clock when you're 90. Like we used to say in high school, "Homie don't play that!"

After many years of attempting to comply with the Normies around me, I finally realized that I was doing it all wrong. This led me to a response that changed everything for me. If you are a Truther, then what I'm about to give you will be worth the price of admission. This one little statement has changed everything for me when it comes to having people invoke the crazy term in my awesome presence: "I may be mistaken, but I'm not crazy."

"I MAY BE MISTAKEN, BUT I'M NOT CRAZY."

This phrase is a way to flip the script on the Normie's attacks. It provides you with many benefits that we will now explore.

I realized that before I started responding with this phrase, I was subtly accepting their shaming attack by just being silent, and it wasn't working. When I say it wasn't working, I mean the quality of my relationships with my wife and children was continuing to decline, even though I was continuing to attempt to comply with the boundaries that they had established.

The course that the Normie will put you on is one where you are expected to pretend that you believe like they do, forever and ever amen. It is insinuated that you are to be silent regarding an unspecified, endless list of things that they would consider "crazy." I discuss the impossibility of this assignment in detail in Chapter 7.

Being told that you are not to talk about anything crazy is a relationship-killing mandate, even if you follow it to the letter. Metaphorically speaking, the Normie is assigning you to a life where you are wearing the following:

1. *A tin foil hat*, symbolizing a permanent status of disrespect. It is a debilitating moniker that brands you as an imbecile. They don't believe in you anymore; you are viewed as someone whose judgment is terribly flawed, and you shouldn't be trusted. "Nobody believes the nonsense that you do, what's the matter with you?" All of that angst is always simmering under the surface of smiles, exchanging of presents, and family meals. Everything, with everybody, becomes a forced and fake interaction. Because in their minds, you are now from another planet.

As a result, you tend to silently withdraw your sage opinion on almost all topics, for fear of being publicly disrespected, censored, or ignored. You try to manage a seething caldron of conflicting emotions because you are ever mindful that they are the ones who are deceived. You think to yourself, "Why aren't these people curious and asking me questions? Why can't they see that these observations are legitimate?"

Instead, you are sent to the proverbial corner, to wear a permanent dunce cap. You feel a duty to help them, as they are obviously opposing themselves, but any attempt to do so will trigger a serious argument, as sure as the day is long.

2. *An ankle bracelet*, symbolizing the terms of your total surrender. You are agreeing to be like General Yoshijiro Umezuhow, the poor guy who was required to sign the official surrender document for Japan during WW2. By agreeing to just knuckle under and take the insults, you are agreeing to be permanently restricted from wandering too far from the Overton Window of

any topic. By remaining silent, you are agreeing that the Normie decides what is right and wrong, how the world works, and all-important decisions regarding just about everything. You are busted down to private, second class, and you are expected to pretend that you like it. If Normies are in “happy life” mode, you have to pretend to be “happy Dad, or “happy friend” for the environment to be stress-free.

Just because the Normie is a bellicose blowhard doesn't make them right. They always come at you with a tone – well, it's time we get a little bit of a tone ourselves. I don't care if I'm outnumbered 100 to one. In the land of the blind, the one-eyed man is king. Believe me, I tried the being silent thing, and it doesn't really work – if you don't get anything else out of this book, get this.

I give you permission to stand up and be identified as a Truther, and to be a lion amid sheep – not the other way around. That goes for you too, ladies. Because the daughter of a lion is also a lion. This one phrase, “I may be mistaken, but I'm not crazy,” will give you just what you need to turn the tide.

3. *A long prosthetic nose*, fashioned for your God-given proboscis because you must now live your life like a lying sack of dirt. Every time Pinocchio lied, his nose got a little longer. If you go along with this nonsense by agreeing to be silent, by the time you draw your last breath, your nose will be so long that you will need 15 vestal virgins dressed in white just to walk in front of you and carry your nose, so that you don't keep bumping into everything.

Normies are living a lifetime in the sin of omission, so don't be a Normie. Is it not true, that if you withhold evidence in a court case, you can be charged as an accessory? I have had people that have come back to me and thanked me for warning them about the vax; they were grateful that I took a chance with them. That is your motivation.

4. *A big red scarlet letter.* This one is similar to the tin foil hat, but it differs in one way – it includes a threat for anyone who takes it off. The Puritans created this idea as a way to shame people into submitting to the morals that they held. The law stated that if you were caught in adultery, you would be required to stand on a scaffolding in the public square for three hours, wearing the scarlet “A” on your outermost garment. You were then to be publicly beaten and released. However, if after that day, you were ever seen in public without your scarlet letter, you would immediately be re-arrested, and the public flogging process would be repeated. This is exactly what it's like to live as a subservient muzzled Truther, under the roof of your Normie “Puritan” family members.

I will reiterate that I am not exaggerating these characterizations out of bitterness. This experience that I just described is the norm for the Truther. It's like the Laurel and Hardy movie, *Babes in Toyland*, where they get “banished to Bogey land.” Once you get sent away, you can never come back. In other words, the being silent routine doesn't fix anything. I tried it for about two years straight, and it just got worse over time. It just cements in their minds that you're the loser that they thought you were.

It's time that Truthers put on their big boy pants and tap the breaks on the "shame campaigns." We need to start owning the moniker of the big fat "A" hanging on our jackets.

Tell them, "That's right, I'm a conspiracy theorist. Are you saying that there are no such things as conspiracies in the world? Is that what you are saying? Did you know that we are running out of conspiracy theories because they're all coming true?"

Wow! They will probably not be expecting to be put back on their heels like that – they are far too used to being the bully on the playground, with the big linebacker dude behind them, who has their back if there's trouble.

They are now on the defensive. Let the question you asked hang out there in the air for a while. Let them be the next person to talk; don't get nervous and jump in.

There's a 99 percent chance that they will not directly answer the question that you asked. It is imperative that you don't allow them to run over you and ignore the question. If they don't answer the question directly, interrupt them and say, "Excuse me, but I asked you a question. Is it your belief that there are no government conspiracies in this world?"

Remember, they are the ones that picked a fight with you in public. What you just did is put them on notice, that you are not going to be fighting according to their rules. They are in your house now, and you are going to put a spot light on their intimidation tactics right in front of everyone.

Once they answer your first question, ask them this: “You seem pretty sure of yourself. If you are so comfortable throwing out terms like crazy and ridiculous when I’m around, and if you are confident enough to suggest that what I believe is crazy, then you must really know your stuff – is that right? Do you know your stuff?” The more strident you are right now the better.

Let that second question hang out there in the air for a while. Let them squirm a little bit because they are still on the defensive. Don’t be the next person to talk – as I said, don’t get nervous and jump in.

Understand the psychology behind this question – they are trying to position themselves as being in an extremely superior intellectual position to you. By calling you crazy, they must be extremely confident about their position. By asking them to confess that they are knowledgeable, you are appealing to their sense of decency. It’s quite possible, that they won’t be willing to openly brag about how smart they are, so hopefully they will backpedal a little and admit in some way that their grasp of the topic is not so comprehensive. It’s a ploy that may or may not work, but you are moving them in the direction you want, and you are definitely in control of the interaction at this point.

Next you say, “So please tell us all, how much time have you spent researching the evidence that Truthers are pointing to that makes us skeptical about the official story? Is it one hour? Ten? One hundred?”

Let that third question hang out there in the air for a while. They will usually not answer this question right away, but you need to persist. Make them answer that one.

I'll even use an appeal to authority on them, just like they do on us.

In a public setting, right in front of everyone, I'll ask the belligerent Normie, "What credentials do you have?" Let them answer.

I had an exchange like this a while back. Someone was posturing to try to embarrass me on a topic. They had a condescending tone, and I was not going to have it.

I said, "You seem pretty confident about this topic. I'm curious, how many hours have you spent researching what I am talking about?"

They said, "I don't know, enough to know you're crazy."

But I persisted. I said, "Well, can you guess how many hours have you spent aggregately to look at any of the specific claims that I am making? Is it one hour, ten, or is it one hundred?"

They said, "I don't know, about two or three hours."

I asked what their background was, and they said landscaping. So I said, "OK, so let me get this straight. I have over 1,000 hours of research on this one topic, with binders of empirical data, and you've only spent a few hours looking into this. You have barely lifted a finger to learn about this, and have no credentials that might give you credibility, but you're going to take it upon yourself, to talk down to me in public like I'm some kind of mental patient? I think you need to apologize."

They didn't apologize, but they silently left the room. Attack neutralized. Jordan fades back – SWISH.

We need to begin to demand people's respect. They don't need to agree, but they need to stow the insults and the condescending tone, or we're going to match energy with energy.

Get them to answer the question about how long they have studied the topic you are talking about. They won't answer at first, so you will have to be persistent. But this is a mind control game, not a my-facts-are-better-than-your-facts game. You need to address the underlying issue that's driving the conflict – get them to feel a little bit of the pressure that they are trying to put on you. It takes some practice, but once you have run the gauntlet a few times, you'll be a pro.

Part of getting off the bus as I call it, means I am no longer willing to pretend that the fake stuff is real. If you start clapping for NASA in front of me, I'm going to call you on it. I'm at least going to say, "Excuse me, if you don't want your views challenged as you have clearly stated with me, then I would appreciate it if you would please not bring up NASA in my presence." This is a different way to assert yourself at parties, where you are typically singled out for the scarlet letter public humiliation. Don't try to convince them; hold them to their own mandates for you to shut up.

Additionally, every time someone invokes any of the shaming terminologies, you should immediately and without reservation be using the "flip the script" phrase until the Normies in your life get the message.

This phrase lets you go on record that you know what they're doing, and that you're not going to tolerate being disrespected by people that don't know what they're talking about.

It stops the attack in its tracks, and it takes back control of the interaction, leaving you with your dignity intact, and the Normie on the defensive. This is the way it should be.

Always remember, if anyone tries to insinuate that what you believe is crazy, just hold up your index finger in the air and say, “Excuse me, I may be mistaken, but I’m not crazy.”

It doesn’t hurt to follow up by letting the perpetrator know that moving forward, you would appreciate it if they didn’t use that kind of inflammatory terminology with you because it’s very offensive. Remember, in most cases, they really don’t understand why they are doing what they are doing; they are just following a script and you need to interrupt their pattern.

Remember that Jesus said, “The members of your household will be your enemies.” It somehow helps to know that Jesus told us that this would happen almost 2,000 years ago. When you find out that your situation is quite common, it eases the pain.

So I applaud you, and I want you to know that you are not alone. I don’t know your situation, but from what I have seen, there is probably very little you could have done differently to avoid the hell storm that you are most certainly in. It’s not you; it’s the Normies.

RESPECT YOUR CERTAINTY

Truthers often sheepishly admit that they can’t seem to stay quiet; they just find themselves blurting things out, and it tends to get you into conflict.

Why are Truthers so unwilling, or unable, to remain quiet about the things that they have discovered? Well, there are a few reasons, but one of them is that you are very, very sure that you are correct about what you have found out, and you are flabbergasted that most people want nothing to do with what you are talking about.

Human beings possess the ability to be certain about things. Being certain doesn't ensure that you are correct, but it does tend to increase the chances that you are correct.

For instance, if you ask someone what their name is, they have instant and effortless recall, and their certainty is 100 percent.

The more difficult the recall, the lower the certainty tends to be. If I ask the same person what they had for lunch yesterday, they may have to struggle and concentrate before answering. Typically, the more you have to strain to remember, the lower your certainty is that you are correct. And typically, the lower the certainty, the lower the chances are that you are correct.

Certainty is more of an emotional state than it is an intellectual belief. It is an inner strength that urges a person not to be moved off of a position or belief.

Certainty will carry you through many fires of persecution as a Truther. It's a painful thing to have your children suggest that you are neurotic, or for them to stop talking to you because they think you're nuts. Your certainty is the foundation on which your sanity is maintained, and you can endure almost anything if you know you are standing in the truth.

Let that understanding be the wellspring from which you draw your strength to endure the isolation. I suggest that you even pause here for a moment and meditate on that reality, and just offer a simple “thank you” to God for being allowed to see.

Your certainty about what you have learned is sacrosanct – no one can take it from you. People can’t just bow up to you and tell you that you’re wrong; if someone is going to take it upon themselves to contradict your research, then they had better be prepared to back up what they are saying. And if they are not going to back up their claims with an informed answer, then they need to keep their snippy little comments to themselves.

NO LONGER DECEIVED

I was a Normie just like the next guy. I didn’t have the veil lifted until my early 50s. Being led around by the nose, I was a dupe, a VIC, a chump, a loser, a fool, and a globe Tard. They had me swooning after illusions. Looking back, it’s embarrassing. When I see people worshipping NASA, I have to thank God that He showed me that it’s fake.

We have all been victims of malicious hackers that have hacked into God’s true creation. The central planners have created a simulated society, a fake history, a simulated planet and universe, and a simulated political and financial system. They have hijacked just about every sphere in this realm, and have distorted them beyond recognition. Even the very nature of time, space, and matter is not what we have been led to believe. The physical reality that we move through is malleable, and is somehow being manipulated to fulfill some evil plan.

Can any mortal man think that he can plumb the depths of Satan's mind and heart? In the same way, Satan's Earthly minions are master criminals, with an arrogance that few can fathom. These elites have surrendered to an ancient evil and are capable of doing things like implementing a plan to reduce the population by 90 percent.

The Bible warned us that men would develop a one-world economic, religious, and financial dictatorship, designed to enslave humanity. We just didn't think it would materialize in our lifetime. They are technocrats, that have been given access to unimaginable technology from the fallen angels. Many of the things that are depicted in sci-fi movies, are things that they are able or will be able to do. The elites have been promised the ability to merge with machines and live forever, without the need to repent and submit to the Holy Creator. Clearly, they underestimate God's willingness to execute an incursion into the affairs of men, as He did with the flood and the Tower of Babel.

It is written. Matthew 24:22 says, "Unless those days had been shortened, no flesh would have been saved." God's going to let it play out to a certain point, and then He's going to say, "All right, you tried to prove your point, but you failed. You're done."

As a Truther, when I discovered that there was a sci-fi world that was secretly being built and operated under the surface of normal society, I was astonished. The Normie's complete lack of interest or conviction regarding this topic, only serves to bolster the Truther's commitment that these things are true.

The reckless, irrational devotion to avoiding any real understanding of the deception, acts as a contrast to what the Truther believes they are seeing. It is the Normie's bizarre unwillingness to embrace anything that will spoil their agenda, that solidifies the Truther's conviction that they are on the right track.

The Truther says, "The persecution and loneliness of being a Truther is unbearable, but being deceived like my Normie loved ones would be worse. I think I'll stay where I am."

I'm not saying that you should neglect your family or your responsibilities to provide or spend quality time with your kids, but they aren't mutually exclusive; you can be a Truther and have a job and family. Normies and Christians who mock and censure Truthers by invoking the term conspiracy theorist love the world – that's right, I said it.

REMEMBER FACTS?

You love what is fake. You love a lie because it's more familiar, and you will defend it by defaming, humiliating, and ignoring those brothers and sisters that come to you with facts! Remember those things? Remember facts?

Facts are things that are obvious. That's what the dictionary tells us, and God loves facts. When you lie to yourself and offend your conscience by ignoring facts, you are aligning yourself with the enemy of God.

Normies will often force their loved ones to ignore facts, without offering any evidence to the contrary. They will issue edicts and decrees regarding what is and isn't true.

Normies will also ask us to embrace the idea that facts don't matter. We are asked, "What difference does it make if the moon landing is fake?" But that's like saying, "What difference does it make if I violate my conscience." What difference does it make if I steal these groceries from this person's shopping cart, I still have to eat, don't I?

The Normie is telling you in no uncertain terms, "If you want to be happy with me, you will have to continuously violate your conscience by pretending that these things that really would matter if they were true, don't matter, because I have decided that they are not true."

But these things are true. Chemtrails are true. They are not untrue because you say they are. They are true because the evidence says they are.

Here is all you need to know regarding chemtrails to know they are true. There is no other person that I know of that has done more to reveal this extinction-level event than Dane Washington from www.geoengineeringwatch.org. It's unequivocal: chemtrails are not contrails, OK? Just stop.

FACTS MATTER

And because they are real, it matters. If the things that they are spraying on us are killing us, it matters. Doesn't that matter in your world? Chemtrails are making the soil incapable of supporting plant life, and many scientists are saying that Chemtrails are an extinction-level event. And of course, GMO seeds are the only seeds that will work in the new, contaminated soil.

They always seem to want to make a buck off you, as they take their time slowly killing you. So rest assured, Billy “Gates-of-Hell” will be there when the time comes to sell you all the GMO seeds that you can get your hands on.

When you learn these things, you start saying, “Shouldn’t we be trying to stop these lunatics from killing us?” It seems pretty important, and it seems like if we don’t do something then we’re definitely not going to have any kind of happy lives anymore.

So I think I’m going to have to disagree that it doesn’t exist, and therefore, I believe that it definitely does matter. And because it matters, I’m going to have to bump it up in the old priority list. I suggest that you get a little obsessed with me, so we can all avoid being exterminated. Wouldn’t that be good? I think that would be good.

Ayn Rand said, “You can ignore reality, but you can’t ignore the results of ignoring reality.”

And so, Mr. or Mrs. Normie, with all due respect, I have three folders of data, with facts to support my position. And since you refuse to look at any of it, but instead just issue decrees, I really don’t have any recourse with you except to openly defy you.

And unfortunately for our relationship, my integrity won’t allow me to bow down to your subjective logic. You definitely aren’t God. You don’t have access to the Akashic records, and it doesn’t seem like you have even researched the topic we are talking about. You have no credentials, and the proofs that you are relying on are mostly based on fraudulent data.

They are deceptions, like the Big Blue Marble, Earthrise, ISS AstroNOTs on wires, and the plan-demic. But you don't know that either, because you won't review any of my research or look into it yourself. To you, if it doesn't agree with your worldview, it doesn't exist somehow.

I haven't quite figured out how Normies can so easily compartmentalize such obvious evidence like that and still maintain a relationship with Truth. So in all honesty, finding out all of these things, combined with the fact that most people won't look into them, is a very elevating feeling in a way. It's like being one of the few people that survive a commercial plane crash that goes down over the open ocean, but you somehow can make it to some nearby deserted island.

When you realize that you can somehow see the things that most of humanity cannot, you can't help feeling grateful. For many of us, we are the only ones in our inner circle of friends and family that embrace these things. We are always accused of gravitating toward conspiracy theories because we are insecure, but in actuality we gravitate toward the truth because we have integrity.

I DON'T BELIEVE; I KNOW

A very important concept to internalize regarding your survival as a Truther is the concept that you don't "believe" some conspiracy theories are true; you "know" they are. This may sound arrogant to the Normie, but this book isn't for the Normie, remember?

One of the attack vectors of Normies is to suggest that what you believe is incorrect and unfounded. The lesson here is if you want to increase your influence, you need to understand that it's often not what you say, but how you say it.

If you declare that you believe the moon landing was faked, you are offering your opposition a gift that they can capitalize on. I want to communicate on multiple levels when I'm talking to a mind control victim; I want to dominate the mind-control attack vectors that seek to dominate me. Therefore, my choice of words, my tone, and how I am positioning myself within the interaction are all important.

If I'm trying to sell you a vacuum, and I sheepishly say something like, "You don't really want to buy my vacuum, do you?" What kind of message am I communicating to you with that choice of words and tonality? It's a message filled with uncertainty, and it signals that I don't expect you to move forward. As a result, you probably won't move forward.

If, on the other hand, I ask, "Do you have any other questions before you'd be ready to get started?"- that message is filled with certainty, and it signals that I'm expecting you to move forward. Prospects pick up on these subtle signals and are influenced by them; they buy into your conviction.

Sales is a transference of belief. A prospect rarely has all the information that they need to make a quality decision, and they will almost always place their trust in a professional who is a content expert.

They have not spent enough time truly researching all of the different options that are available to them, and so instead, they will take the word of a person whom they trust, who appears to have done a sufficient amount of research to properly know which option is the best. That's what I have done many times myself when buying things.

The prospect would rather trust someone else's comprehensive research than have to do it themselves. In the case of some professionals, this trust is essential – a person isn't going to typically go get a medical degree just so they can treat themselves.

So a prospect will typically rely heavily on the confidence level of the salesperson to make their decision. They will assume that the confidence level exhibited by the salesperson is there, because the salesperson has done enough research to be certain about the best option. The more certain the salesperson is, the higher the prospect's certainty that they are making the right decision to buy. Sales trainers will always tell sales associates that they need to believe in their product. That's because the conviction comes through in their voice.

Similarly, the Normies that you will talk with may be persuaded more by your gravitas than your knowledge of the topic. This is not to say that you can be persuasive without being something of a content expert, but your belief can definitely swallow up their doubt and dramatically increase your influence. It's a communication that takes place at the subconscious level.

They may not believe what you believe, but they will certainly believe that you believe what you say you believe. They will be thinking, “What does this guy know that I don’t know? Maybe there is something to what he’s saying.” Some things are taught, and some things are caught.

Therefore, if you say that you “believe” in a certain conspiracy theory, it gives the Normie an advantage if they want to disparage your position.

It’s better to say, “I’ve come across compelling evidence to support the position that such and such conspiracy theory seems to be true. After researching it, I now don’t believe that it’s true – I *know* it is.”

The Normie can't just say your empirical evidence doesn't exist without calling you a bold-faced liar. That makes their Normie job more difficult.

Think about whatever conspiracy theory that you are very confident about. I will use flat Earth as an example. When I'm talking to a Normie, my position is that I don’t “believe” the Earth is flat; I know it is. The Normie’s position is the opposite – they hold that they don’t “believe” the Earth is round, they know it is.

The contest between the two comes down to two observations:

1. Who can do a better job of proving that the other person’s “evidence” is fake, phony, and flawed?
2. Who can ask more questions based on simple observations that the other party can’t answer?

Evidence like, “because an AstroNOT says,” or “because we have a picture from space,” are not things that I will recognize as proof. The AstroNOT can be lying, and the picture can be faked. The “evidence” has to be something anyone can have access to and repeat.

The fact that I can see a lighthouse from 30 miles away is a simple observation that cannot be faked, it can only be debated.

If you talk about flat Earth, Normies will shriek at you and say things like, “We have pictures from space!” They are suggesting that because of that observation, there should be no debate on the topic. They are asserting that they have pictorial evidence that cannot be disputed, but they haven’t even considered the idea that the people providing them with the pictures could be capable of lying to them.

But what Truthers have discovered is that they most certainly are capable of lying. Spinning out false narratives is the default position of OfficialDUM. They only tell the truth if they’re forced into it, or if it serves them in the short term.

As I mentioned before, the picture of the Earth from space is not a “picture,” it’s an “image.” An image is a likeness of something else, a representation of a thing. The image of Earth from space is not the same as a picture of Earth. It is a likeness of a picture of the Earth from space.

That is the quoted testimony of Robert Simmon of NASA. His public testimony about the image of the Big Blue Marble is not up for debate; it’s a matter of public record.

Therefore, I don't think the "Big Blue Marble" is a Photoshopped trick; I know it is. Get it?

I read a book on how to potty train a puppy. The book said that you have to make sure that when you discipline the puppy, they know what they are getting disciplined for. When they pee on the rug, the book said to pick them up, carry them over to the spot where they peed, stick their nose right in the pee, spank their bottom, and then carry them over to the newspapers, drop them on the papers, and say, "here!" After you do that with them two or three times, they will get the message and start peeing on the papers. It worked.

Similarly, by making this point with the Normie in such a definitive way, we are figuratively sticking the Normie's nose in the fact that they don't know what they are talking about, and we do.

The Normie does not know that the Big Blue Marble is a cartoon – you will have to stick their nose in it. That may seem very harsh, but it is the reality of what you are up against if you are going to prevail in any extended encounter with a Normie. They will keep resisting all the verifiable, undeniable evidence that you push in their recalcitrant faces, until they finally cry uncle.

But they won't cry uncle, they will just take a desperate fallback position to maintain their fake worldview. Remember, until God sprinkles pixie dust on their heads, they are bewitched mind-control victims whose minds are encased in stone.

They cannot be reasoned within any rational terms; they are plugged into the Borg collective and are not thinking for themselves. They are telling you, “Resistance is futile.” I’m not saying they can’t be reached – I’m saying, you have to reach them by de-programming them from their mind control, not convincing them with facts about your conspiracy theory.

Dealing with Normies takes a lot of temerity. I have found that you have to keep asking them the same question over and over to be able to make your point. They know that what you are saying is devastating to their argument, so they have to keep changing the subject. You have to be prepared for that, and not allow them to wiggle off the hook. This chapter is called, “I don’t believe, I know” – begin to act as if you know and you will be more persuasive. Truthers are typically back on their heels, sheepishly trying to defend themselves. We have allowed the badgering to beat us back – I know I have.

You need to go on the offensive. Show them your evidence, but be ready for whatever comes next. Don’t expect anything rational, because you will be disappointed.

You can always expect a Normie to attack the source from which you derived your evidence. Any evidence that you can produce can simply be swept aside by simply calling the source of it into question. You need to be prepared for this, and be able to verify that your source is reliable, or that the argument is irrelevant because the information that your source is providing can be corroborated by other sources.

Once you have done that, you need to ask them again, “Based on what I have just shown you, are you willing to admit that NASA misled humanity by presenting the Big Blue Marble as a picture from space?”

I have had to repeat this process eight or nine times with people before they would admit they had been fooled. They are not going to give up that ground easily. If you are going to be able to de-program someone, you will have to get them to say the answer out loud – don’t just show them that it’s fake, get them to admit out loud that it’s a fake.

Normies are stubborn, and we need to be assertive if we are going to prevail. You are right and they are wrong, not the other way around – always remember that.

I have found that a lot of Truthers make excuses for their lack of preparation. They blame shift, instead of improving their knowledge on a topic and their ability to handle objections. Instead of improving their position, they throw out the spiritual-sounding argument that the blindness is impenetrable, and so there’s no reason to try. I hear Truthers say it all the time, “You can’t reach them. If God wants them to see then they will see, it’s a waste of time.”

Although there is some truth to this idea, I believe it’s just a convenient way to make yourself feel better about your lack of results and your obligation to your fellow man. Can you really apply that same concept to the lost? Would you try to make the case that sinners no longer should be evangelized because they are too blind to reach? You might say, “There’s no use in even trying. If God wants them to see, then they will see,” but that is just a disempowering core belief that is driving poor performance.

I have a more empowering core belief for you. Are you ready? “Don’t wish it was easier, wish you were better.” That’s what you’re doing by reading this book – you are gaining some new tools to do better in battle. Don’t believe the apathy lie, that there’s no way to reach people that can’t see conspiracy theories. There is plenty that you can do to plant a seed and reach people. You can help grow awareness by sharing some thoughts on your social media pages about this book and our online community. Part of the goal of Wakeuporelse is to empower and activate Truthers. We’ve all been listening long enough.

Once the person I’m talking to reluctantly admits that they’ve been fooled, I can then establish the idea that they really don’t know what they thought they knew – they only believed.

Once I have accomplished this titanic undertaking, I can proceed to remind them that until they can answer why I’m able to see the Chicago skyline from 40 miles away – I don’t believe the Earth is flat; I know it is.

Not convinced about flat Earth? Here’s a comprehensive overview to get your research started.

Visit www.wakeuporelse.com/flaearth

Generally speaking, many flat-Earth empirical observations cannot be proven to be a fraud. They are simple, natural science observations, like if the Earth is round, how is it possible to see the Chicago skyline from 40 miles away? This is just one of many observations that are making people begin to question the shape of the earth.

In the Chicago skyline observation that I have provided in the link above, there should be approximately 940 feet of curvature obscuring my ability to see the building from 40 miles away. If the Willis Tower is 1,451 feet tall, then I should only be able to see about 511 feet of the building at 40 miles away. However, the video in my example clearly shows that you can see almost the entire building. Everything is accounted for and accurate, so there's no way to debunk this that I can think of.

The video proves that light and images don't go around corners because of atmospheric conditions as we are constantly told. My video, is based on Rob Skiba's video, that dispels the atmospheric argument completely. He proved that it wasn't caused by the atmosphere, by renting a boat and showing that the skyline was in view the whole time. If it was caused by the atmosphere, bending the light around 940 feet of curvature, the skyline would not have been visible right up until the time he was only 8 miles away. All of human history tells us that mirages disappear as you draw closer to them. Since that didn't happen, it proves that the ability to see the skyline was not caused by a superior mirage, atmospheric lensing, or looming. I don't believe that the atmosphere allows you to see around corners and the video proves it.

I also confirmed the height of the observer and the object observed by getting the exact height above sea level for both positions, so our calculations are correct. We know the exact distance from the object at the time the picture was taken using the GPS equipment on the boat. And the math is correct, because the result is the same on four different online curvature calculators. They all come up with the same result.

If you say the math is wrong, then you have to prove why the 4 different online curvature calculators all got it wrong and you got it right.

If it's not atmospheric conditions, the math is correct, we have the exact heights of the object observed and the observer and the exact distance, then why are we able to see the majority of the building if the Earth is round? The only possible explanation, is that the Earth is flat.

This is not a cartoon or a fraud – it's just a simple observation that needs to be answered if anyone is going to convince me that I live on a spinning ball. Until that happens, I don't believe the Earth is flat – I know it is. If the Earth is round, why is it flat? Why does every scientific study and every observation prove that the Earth is flat and stationary if it's round?

So, until the Normie steps up and refutes my observations point by point:

- I don't believe the Earth is flat; I know it is.
- I don't believe the Mandela effect is real; I know it is.
- I don't believe that chemtrails are real; I know they are.

HONEY, I WISH YOU WERE A TRUTHER

Unfortunately, this ability to see brings with it a laundry list of troubles like you have never known, the worst of which is a longing to be able to share this revelation with your loved ones. But you can't – they won't let you. They want nothing to do with your little theories. The people that you care about, the people who you are doing life with, are universally uninterested.

I don't need to take a poll to know if that's happening to you. We all know that it's the same for every Truther. The Normie will believe you, as long as it lines up with what OfficialDUM is saying. All Normies without exception, summarily reject what is right in front of their face if it's not sanctioned by the overlords. The Mount Everest of open and shut evidence that you can present has no effect. Furthermore, any attempt to present information to try to build bridges of understanding are met with a very uncharacteristic, triggered, vitriolic response. The response can vary from one person to the next, but I have seen very few Normies who can control themselves.

After interacting with thousands of people that see these things, and personally corresponding with hundreds, I can tell you with 100 percent certainty that this type of impenetrable forcefield, mixed with sarcastic, angry attacks, is the universal experience of all Truthers – almost without exception.

If you happen to be lucky enough to have a loved one who sees, then this part doesn't apply to you. Or you may have a loved one who sees, but they aren't interested. They will tend to allow you to have your little obsession, as long as you don't involve them very much. This type of Normie/Truther hybrid doesn't typically give out ultimatums, and, trying to preserve the relationship, they are more tolerant than most Normies. This category of Normie does have its lower-level ultimatums, however. They will let you know when they have had enough.

But even that situation is hard, and many tell me they are on the verge of divorce. For most Truthers, you are going to be experiencing most or all of the things that I have already outlined in this book. The good news is the tide is turning – the yogurt is hitting the fan, and the day of the Truther has arrived.

THE TIME FOR SAYING “I TOLD YOU SO” IS HERE!

Someone wisely said that the difference between a conspiracy theory, and the truth, is about one or two years. My friend told me that he identifies as a conspiracy theorist.

His pronouns are, “I told you so.” Conspiracy theory kooks experienced some serious vindication in 2022, but it's nothing compared to what we are going to see in 2023 and beyond.

Haven't Truthers been warning that when these hidden things begin to be revealed, that the Unconvinced won't be ready. Is it not true, that billions of people have lined up and taken the clot-shot? Doesn't that prove that the Truthers were correct? Truthers will finally be vindicated; they will be sought after as sages and looked up to as something akin to ascended masters who existed outside of their time. I don't say this to be self-serving – I say it because I am seeing it happen now on a smaller scale, and this trend will continue. And I'm not saying I believe in new-age ascended masters either, so hush up.

There will be tyranny, announcements, and events that will be devastating to our quality of life. At the same time, however, there will be equally mind-blowing good news that will give us new cures for diseases and high-profile arrests.

Many long-suppressed technologies will be released. The recent announcement on 12/12/22 by the Department of Energy regarding fusion power is a good example.⁵ Wait until the US dollar collapses and they can't bribe all the scientist to stay quiet anymore. The technologies that have been given to the elites from the fallen angels will start flying out of those deep underground bases faster than a babysitter's boyfriend when the car pulls up.

Many of the people closest to me, who have raked me over the coals for what I believe, are beginning to admit that I may have gotten some things right.

I know the thoughts that go through my mind, and I don't think I'm very different from a lot of people. With all of the rejection that I have endured for being a conspiracy theorist, there have been many a day when I caught myself imagining being able to say, "I told you so."

Of course, everyone knows you're not supposed to say, "I told you so," so that's what this little blurb is about. What are we going to say when the wheels finally come off the wagon and our friends and family seek us out?

There have been numerous times when I've caught myself laying on my bed, rehearsing the words that I would say when the aliens finally landed on the front lawn of the White House, or something that overt. I would imagine my loved ones asking me, "Dad, did you see the video of the giants? It was on all the news channels.

⁵ www.energy.gov/articles/doe-national-laboratory-makes-history-achieving-fusion-ignition

There were 50-foot giants walking down the middle of the highway, and then they ran into the woods. What are those things, Dad?"

I would imagine them seeking me out, coming to me to talk about the very things that they ended our relationship over – the very things I have been mocked and ridiculed and hated for believing in.

What was I going to say when they finally came to me for my advice, now that they are wringing their hands, and trying to make sense of what is happening around them? Maybe they are witnessing the dollar collapsing, no food in the stores, or chaos in the streets.

These topics, and others like them, are all things that I was excoriated for if I suggested them as possibilities.

But as these strange things unfold, and their worldview collapses, I envision that they will not give any thought to the fact that I have been warning them about these things for years. I have been trying to prepare them for what I knew was coming. I don't believe that they will feel compelled to acknowledge how they have treated me or show remorse for the way they have abandoned me, simply because I held a different worldview.

I imagine that they will just start invoking these topics in conversation, as if it is completely normal for us to do. And so, I have tried to craft a response that is kind but honest, forgiving yet clear about my own needs in the relationship. Saying nothing that would drive them away when they are vulnerable, but trying to reconcile so that I can finally just be in their life. That's all I want.

The key to this interaction is to ask questions that will draw them into the open, so that they can finally begin to acknowledge the extent of the mind control that they have been subject to.

When they can no longer ignore the bad stuff that is happening in the world, and they ask you about it, here are some suggested responses:

Them: “Did you hear that 43 major banks closed yesterday indefinitely?”

You: “Why are you telling me this?”

Them: “Well, I figured that you would know what’s going on; these are things you are interested in.”

You: “Yes, I appreciate that you are asking for my advice, and I want to be a part of your journey of discovery and protect you, but you told me not to talk about these types of things or else you wouldn’t have a relationship with me. Do you remember saying that?”

Them: (Agitated) “Yes, I did say that, but that’s all you ever talked about, and you didn’t realize what that was like.”

You: “Yes, but maybe part of *why* it was so difficult for you is because you simply didn’t want to believe it was true. Do you think if you knew it was true when I was telling you that you might have treated me differently?”

Them: “Probably.”

You: “I never threatened you with ultimatums to end our relationship – that was your decision. And now that you are realizing that I was correct about many of these things, you have a decision to make. Are you willing to do what it takes to re-establish mutual respect between us by removing your ultimatum, or do you just want me to stay at a distance for the rest of my life? Is that what you really want?”

Them: “No, I’m sad about how things are.”

You: “OK, so first of all, whatever I did wrong is a separate conversation. If you are going to be honest, you are going to have to avoid the temptation to blame shift and take responsibility for how you have treated me regarding my beliefs. Are you willing to do that?”

Them: “Yes.”

You: “OK, thank you. I want to help you, but I am not willing to make myself vulnerable when I start telling you what’s really going on. I don’t want to be yelled at or called crazy anymore. So you are going to have to convince me that you are coachable. Are you willing to listen to me explain some things for about 60 minutes, without interrupting or being adversarial?”

Them: “Yes.”

You: “Are you willing to set aside everything you have ever held to be true, and base your decisions on obvious observable things like a good detective?”

Them: “Yes.”

You: “If what you have believed to be true all your life about many things is wrong, would you want to know it?”

Them: “Yes.”

You: “Are you willing to consider the idea that if you were persuaded that the Earth was flat, or the moon landing was fake, that it might have a profound effect on your life? In other words, that it matters?”

Them: “Yes.”

You: “OK, that’s great. I know that relationships require mutual respect, so if we are going to move forward, you will need to understand how much I have been hurt by how you have treated me. I know in a way it’s not your fault; you are only doing what the datasphere has programmed you to do. It’s been done to all of us. But you are going to have to be willing to admit that you have been under these powerful, pervasive mind control influences and allow me to show you how that has happened. Are you willing to do that?”

Them: “Yes.”

You: “I have been disrespected and abandoned, because I dared to suggest that these very things, that you are now talking to me about, were real back then. What you’re trying to talk to me about now would have been considered a conspiracy theory by you if I had brought this up in the past. Is that right?”

Them: “Yes.”

You: “So now that these things are presenting themselves, if we are going to be reconciled, you can’t just pretend that none of that ever happened, and just meld your illusionary worldview into the real world that I’ve been living in for six years now. I need you to acknowledge that you have been deceived to some degree. Are you willing to do that?”

Them: “Yes.”

You: “I would love to help you, and be part of your life, more than anything in the world. But do you have any idea what this must have been like for me? Being right all this time, and being treated with such disrespect?”

Them: “I understand. I’m sorry. Would you forgive me?”

You: “Of course I forgive you. (Big hug with tears of joy!)”

OK, I know this is probably a total fantasy, but at least it gives us a track to run on. The great awakening is taking place, and you need to be prepared for them to start waking up. This narrative I just laid out will get you started. Take some of the ideas and make them your own – but do it quickly, because I’m not sure how much time we may have.

WHY TRUTHERS ARE “OBSESSED”

If you’ve been a Truther for any length of time, then I’m certain that someone has suggested that you are obsessed. This is a mis categorization on the part of the observer. You are acting exactly the way a normal person would in your situation.

But what is it really that makes you do what you do? Why is it that you refuse to be threatened into silence by those around you? Why are you so determined to live with your eyes open, even though it brings you so much pain and loss? Why are Truthers so unmoved by the punishment that is so universally doled out on a regular basis?

It's not that you are just a stubborn, hard-headed alpha type. You are willing to make compromises to stay in a marriage, you understand how to have wisdom, and to love and to be tactful. You understand how to pick your battles, and to only say things when it's appropriate. But somehow, as you struggle to navigate in the shark-infested waters of inter-Normie relations, you find that there is no middle ground that is offered. You are forced to either continuously pretend that you are a Normie or be pushed out and disrespected.

SECTION 2
INSIDE THE MIND OF THE
UNCONVINCED

CHAPTER 5



WHY NORMIES DO WHAT THEY DO

In this chapter, I'm going to help you explore what makes the Normie act the way they do. Hopefully, by understanding what makes them tick, you can make better decisions about how to respond to them. We will even get into some strategies that can help you be more effective in doing what you do.

If you are a Truther, and you have ever dared to disclose what you now believe to those around you, then you will know that the two stories that I'm about to share with you are not uncommon. These types of reactions are not rare examples that I am cherry-picking in an attempt to buoy my position; they are the standard operating procedure for the Normie. The Unconvinced are as unpredictable and ornery as rattlesnakes.

THE PASTOR AND THE BLACKSMITH

The conflict between my wife and I was tied directly to my newfound beliefs. It was intensifying, and I realized that if I didn't get help, we were not going to make it. I reached out to a pastor whom we both knew to see if he would be willing to meet with us to try to mediate. He agreed, and as we were finishing our conversation he asked, "John if you don't mind, what is the main source of the conflict with your wife?"

I said, "Well, I'm part of a growing number of believers who are convinced that we have been lied to about the shape of the Earth. The Bible is clear that the Earth is stationary, and the scientific evidence also seems overwhelming that the Earth is flat and stationary. I am also now forced to reluctantly concede that the Mandela Effect is a real phenomenon that is fulfilling end-times prophecies. The changes that are taking place in our reality even include the Bible."

He said, "Well, if that's what you believe, then you're nuts, and there's nothing I can do to help you."

CLICK. He hung up! About one minute later, he called back to apologize.

I said, "I forgive you." I assured him his reaction was very common, and he didn't need to worry about it. I thanked him for taking my call.

This pastor was very soft-spoken and humble, an otherwise meek and quiet individual who was filled with the Holy Spirit and the love of God. I admired him and respected him. So what made him go Dr. Jekyll and Mr. Hyde on me?

Before I try to answer that, let me give you one more example. I was at an outdoor market, and they had a real blacksmith there. So I thought, “Well, a blacksmith should know the melting point of steel. Let me get some intel regarding the Twin Towers attack on 9/11.”

I asked the blacksmith, “What is the melting point of steel?”

He said, “It’s 2,750 degrees,” which was just what I thought it was.

And so from there, I slowly started to ease into the fact that a fire in an office building, or a petroleum fire, is only going to reach a maximum temperature of about 1,500 to 2,000 degrees. From there, I started to point out that if the fire only reached 1,500 degrees, and the melting point of steel is 2,750 degrees, then the official story of how the 9/11 building collapsed could not be true.

The moment he realized that I was suggesting that factions within the U.S. Government had some hand in the destruction of the Twin Towers, his face flushed red, and he started screaming at me: “Get out of here or I’ll call the police.”

There was no acknowledgment of what I had said, no discussion. No back and forth to understand, learn, or debate. He went from zero to sixty in less than three seconds, and he was completely out of control.

If he was a Christian like the pastor I talked about, he would have needed to apologize as well. His behavior was irrational, evil, and outrageous.

I'M SORRY THE TRUTH MAKES YOU MAD

When you point out that the Unconvinced seem very angry, they will tell you, "It's not what you believe that makes me angry, it's your attitude about it." Normies will often accuse you of thinking that you are better than everyone else because of the things that you believe.

What's closer to reality is, "I'm sorry the truth makes you mad, but you need to stop trying to blame shift and project your anger on me. Your triggered, vitriolic responses are not caused by me."

Remember the pastor and the blacksmith? I'm sorry, but there was nothing I said or did to deserve that kind of treatment from them. This triggered response had nothing to do with my demeanor. I could have been sweeter than honey, and it wouldn't have made a lick of difference. This is something that people in our community say is a very common experience for them – the Normie gets angry, and then they accuse us of being angry.

Truthers have their own set of unique sins that we are guilty of, but we're not talking about those here – I'll cover those in the next book. What we're talking about today is how to walk through this great awakening with Jesus without losing our relationship with God and family, if possible.

WOULD SOMEBODY PLEASE RUN A LEVEL 1 DIAGNOSTIC?

I remember after becoming a conspiracy theorist kook, I was watching *Star Trek: The Next Generation*. As I watched, I noticed the reaction of Jean-Luc Picard as one of the other characters would be experiencing something unexplainable, like being affected by some time warp or some temporal anomaly that wasn't affecting any of the

other characters. They would go to Captain Picard and explain what they were experiencing, and I remember being so pleased with his response, because he would always give them the benefit of the doubt.

Picard had experienced enough unexplainable events himself that he was always able to have an open mind and consider things, even if he hadn't accepted them yet. Even if he thought what they were saying seemed impossible, he would always hear them out, and then have someone run some experiments, like a level 1 diagnostic. Don't you wish that somebody would just run a level 1 diagnostic for you? Just once? Can somebody please just throw me a Level 1 diagnostic, please? I'm begging you!

Many of us have gone to our pastors with any number of conspiracy theories, but most pastors have turned out to be card-carrying members of the Unconvinced Club. I wish I could say differently, but I've talked with enough of them to make the assessment.

And when you broach the subject, expecting an open mind, you will typically get the standard type of Normie response instead. But imagine if you got a Level 1 diagnostic? Imagine if your pastor said, "Oh John, that is a very unusual topic, I'm not sure what to think about that at this point. I think that it probably goes against many of the things that I believe, but if you are telling me that you are seeing something or experiencing something, I believe you, and there may be some validity to what you are saying if you are convinced."

After that, maybe they would go and say, “But even if I don’t agree, I’d be willing to help you look into it, and try to learn more about what it is that you are seeing. After that, I’ll give you my honest opinion. Fair enough?”

Now that’s what I would call a Level 1 diagnostic. But if you have been a Truther for any length of time, you know that the scenario that I just outlined is a complete fantasy.

“DAD, I WISH YOU WERE NORMAL”

The heartache of being rejected by those you love is especially painful when you realize that it’s so unnecessary and avoidable. It’s a terrible injustice to lose friends and family for embracing the truth, but it’s nothing unusual for those that walk with God. The sense that you are being misunderstood can tempt you to yield to resentment, so you must diligently guard your heart as the fireworks commence.

This brings me to a conversation that I had with my daughter. I was trying to help her make sense of what had happened to Mommy and Daddy, and at a certain point in the conversation, she looked at me and said, “Dad, I wish you were normal.”

This chapter is taking us inside the mind of the Unconvinced. Why do they do what they do, and say what they say? In Chapter 3, we explored what it means to be normal.

Here, we will examine how the Normie feels about your new conspiracy theory religion. The statement, “Dad, I wish,” says it all. They want to return you to the box that you know you cannot go back into.

They don't realize that your name is Truman now, and that is an absolute impossibility. What hurts even more is that they rarely even *try* to understand. Typically, the Normie has about as much compassion for you as if they had found out that you were a pedophile.

WHY THEY CALL YOU A CONSPIRACY THEORY KOOK

The world, and most Christians, are programmed to call you a conspiracy theorist. You will hear these same slanderous, mind control phrases attached to anything that OfficialDUM wants to conceal or delegitimize. Whenever you hear a newscaster or magazine invoke the conspiracy theory term, you can bet that is something that is true. If Gov Co. is attaching the slander term to the topic, it's probably real, or at least a threat to the establishment.

The goal of course, is to shut you down. It's to put fear in you so that you will choose not to speak up. They want you to stop resisting, and to knowingly go along with the charade. It's to get you to stay in the closet regarding your beliefs, to get you back in line.

How do you feel when you hear those terms invoked in an article or conversation? Terms like fringe, kook, crazy, farfetched, and ridiculous. How do you feel when you are given ultimatums to be quiet or else? What is it like for you, when those who love you force you to choose between either being happy with them or embracing the truth as you see it? They seem so cavalier about asking you to just give up all your beliefs for the sake of the relationship.

But what you have seen is so revolutionary, so life-changing, so important, so relevant, so interesting, and so of God! I'm talking about the truth! The truth is of God; lies are not of God. PERIOD!

And the truth is so compelling, especially when dark forces are successfully concealing it from most people. The Mandela effect is causing our reality to change in unfathomable ways, and these changes include the scriptures themselves. What's astonishing is the universal inability of Christians to discern this event. How can any Christian turn their back on such a revelation? Destiny has presented itself, and we must rise to the occasion. You should not be silent as many church leaders are.

Truthers are fascinated, so they don't look away, but the Normie does because the truth upsets them, and they're afraid of repercussions. Truthers however, refuse to take the fake cloak of shame that is constantly presented to them by the Unconvinced. How can anyone with integrity do any differently?

THE DAY TRUMAN SAW THE PROPS PEOPLE

It's like the seminal scene in *The Truman Show*, when he walks into that office building elevator and sees all the props people that were running the illusion. We have all felt that gut punch on numerous occasions. As Truthers, we seem to go from one breathtaking revelation to the next.

At first, you're like, "Wait, what? How? What am I seeing? That can't be right – how can that be?" But once you know that you're right, you start asking deeper questions like, "Who's behind this, and why are they doing it?" And the more you see, the more things you will keep finding that were there all the time.

Seeing the props and the people running everything takes the zest out of trying to live like we used to. Our loved one's demand that we pretend like the props people don't exist, so they can feel comfortable in their deception. But this is only acceptable to a certain degree. It's one thing to be asked to respect someone's boundaries, it's something else entirely to be threatened into living a lie for the rest of your life.

Some people choose what I call their "happy life" over carrying the truth. In a way, I don't blame the Normie, because they tend to be happier than Truthers. But to do that, you have to kill off something on the inside that is very important. Truthers get their thrills from living out their destiny, not the next goosebump from some form of entertainment. In general terms, the Normies highest ideal is achievement, while the Truthers highest ideal is contribution. I know it's an overgeneralization but it helps to highlight the different emphasis that each group has in their lives.

The habit that Normies have of ignoring the breakaway civilization becomes intolerable to the Truther. If they have to go to one more family gathering and talk about blah, blah blah they are going to scream!

CHAPTER 6



THE THREE STAGES OF REJECTION

STAGE 1 – NORMIES TOLERATE TRUTHERS, AT FIRST

In the early stages of the relationship, the Unconvinced (Normies) will keep things light because the threat level still seems manageable to them – they are hoping it’s just a phase. The front line of defense of course, will be to use the typical slander terms of “kook” and “crazy,” because that’s what they are programmed to do.

That’s what we’ve all been programmed to do.

It might be subtle at first. You might try to bring up something like the moon landing, and they might say, “Oh, I don’t pay much attention to conspiracy theories.” They just try to downplay it and laugh it off. They’re not coming at you too hard, at least not yet.

So what does it really mean when they say, “I don't pay attention to conspiracy theories.”

They are telling you that they don't believe what you believe, and they think that all subjects that are not sanctioned by OfficialDUM are untrue. Furthermore, there is the innuendo that anyone with half a brain should know that, and that there's probably something wrong with you because you do believe it.

Invoking that term also communicates to you the very clear message that this topic is not something that the Normie has any interest in pursuing. Conspiracy theorists are pariahs in our society – anyone who wears the label of a conspiracy theorist is to be shunned, like a person who is known to be obnoxious, and have chronic bad breath.

This sentiment is very similar to how the Nazis justified their Satanic hatred for the Jews. They viewed the Jews as the source of all the world's ills. Similarly, social programming has cultivated the perception that Truthers are anti-government and anti-science, and that they are causing great harm to the public discourse. You hear it all the time in the media, and the Unconvinced are internalizing that viewpoint. They will essentially ask you to please go in another direction with your conversation.

This is not to say that the Truther may not be the recipient of a more forceful response, even in this early stage. But if you remain a Truther for any length of time, eventually you will certainly feel the sting of swifter arrows. This brings us to the next stage of persecution, which is a certainty for anyone who continues to open their mouth and speak what is true.

STAGE 2 – “YOU REALLY ARE SERIOUS, AREN’T YOU?”

If the Truther remains steadfast in their new beliefs, and continues to speak openly about them in any way, the Normie and Truther will enter into a new stage in their relationship.

At this stage, the Unconvinced realize that this is not a phase, and it dawns on them that their spouse or friend really does believe these things.

They were hoping that it was just a distraction of sorts, and that you would go back to believing what everyone else believes. They just want everything to go back to the way it was.

Unfortunately, the Truther seems to be ramping up their commitment, and it's at the point that the Unconvinced begins to view the Truther as being obsessed. This is when the Normie moves to Stage 2 of their posturing: once they see you as obsessed, you will start to get edicts and decrees.

These are low-level attempts to manage you – they are trying to discourage you by bringing pressure in the form of discontent and disrespect. It's just their own need for self-preservation, because you have become a horrible embarrassment to them, and they don't want that to continue.

Essentially, they are beginning to wage war with you in an attempt to get you to abandon the path that you are now on. These mini grenades come in all shapes and sizes; here are a few examples of what your friends and family will tell you:

- Don't talk about your “information” when we go to my sister's house.

- Don't talk about your conspiracy theories for more than three minutes while we are at my parents' house.
- Being told that you are not to engage anyone about your conspiracy theorist beliefs while in public.
- If your conspiracy theory friends call you on the phone, your Normie spouse will scowl at you, and you will have to take the call outside in the cold.
- The Unconvinced will abruptly change the subject, thereby signaling that you are in a no-go zone.
- It will be suggested that you are pre-schizophrenic and that you might need professional help or medication.
- People will be unwilling to talk about controversial topics with you because they will say that you are trying to convert them.
- People will tell you that they will never believe you because what you are saying is impossible.
- People will ignore you, and use sound bites to talk over you.
- Friends and family will stop asking you how you are doing because they don't want to open the door for you to start wandering off into one of your "delusional" fantasies.

Of course, the Unconvinced rarely bothers to look at it from the perspective of the Truther. They just see it as an irrational distraction that is tearing the family apart.

The Unconvinced see this as something completely unnecessary, because to them, none of the things that the Truther is talking about are real.

Instead, the Truther is seen as someone that has fallen into a ditch of delusion and can't seem to extricate themselves from it. The Unconvinced begins to look at the Truther with scorn and disgust. They think, "How could the Truther be so stupid? They have ruined everything."

The Unconvinced are upset with the Truther, for allowing themselves to be drawn into this "nonsense on the internet." They think, "If it wasn't for YouTube, this wouldn't be happening."

The Unconvinced will often blame the people the Truther is associating with, for tricking him/her into believing this stuff. They see the Truther community as being responsible for deceiving their loved ones. Normies are afraid, confused, and ticked off, and they resent the Truther for being so gullible.

At this point, the Unconvinced realize that they cannot force their loved one to change their views, but they know they have to do something. The tactics that the Unconvinced will deploy will depend on the person's character and life experiences, but from what I have seen, anything is possible.

At this stage, things are definitely escalating, and the Truther is feeling the heat. The Unconvinced are becoming more strident in their efforts to control the Truther, and there's very little that either side can do to stop the divide that is growing day by day.

The Unconvinced is sending an unambiguous message – that they are surprised that you could be such a weak-minded dunderhead. They have become judge, jury, and executioner, saying clearly or by innuendo that you are a huge disappointment, and that you're pathetic, and that you deserve to be mocked and slandered or even punished. If you think I'm exaggerating or just bitter, it's only because you are a Normie, you haven't been a Truther very long, or you have a gracious spouse.

This stage will vary in length, depending on many factors, but it will inevitably escalate as the Truther continues to “buck the system.”

I have seen a few couples who seem to be able to carve out a co-existence, but those scenarios are definitely the exception. From what I have seen, when a Truther and the Unconvinced stay married, it's because the Unconvinced has a lot of grace. This chapter is called the three stages of rejection, and in my experience, the rejection typically comes from the Unconvinced, not the other way around. Mixed couples can maintain a sort of pseudo-harmony, but they are definitely in two different worlds now. For many, however, it's an irreconcilable difference that will devastate any meaningful long-term relationship.

I am not advocating that any Truther leave or divorce their spouse. That is not what I did; I was asked to leave and I was divorced by my wife, not the other way around. I would have never left or divorced her – she is amazing, and I love her to this day. She did what she had to do to survive. I'm not the average Truther, I'm Mach 5 with my hair on fire.

We had our issues like any couple that has been married for 24 years, but my wife told me that it was my beliefs that she couldn't handle. This is what I have seen hundreds of times over the last six years with other families as well.

What would be helpful at this point is if your Unconvinced loved one could take a giant chill pill, stop being triggered and un-coachable, and agree to sit down for five two-hour sessions with you to review all of your best evidence for your most important conspiracy theory. That's what I would do if the shoe was on the other foot – I would tell my honey, "OK, you seem to be pretty worked up about this, so I'll tell you what we're going to do. This is going to bring division between us, so we need to get on the same page. We will set aside as much time as you need to try to convince me of what you are seeing. We will pick it apart together, and we will go at this until one of us is converted." What the Unconvinced typically does at this point instead, however, is move to DEFCON 1.

STAGE 3 - ULTIMATUMS

At this stage, the Truther is completely freaked out by the apathy and willful ignorance of those around them. In most cases, it's not just the Unconvinced who are ramping up their conversion efforts; the Truther has tried everything to reach their Normie loved ones, only to find that they keep digging their heels in even more. The Truther is baffled as to why the Unconvinced doesn't want to see what they see; the proof that exposes the fraud is right there in black and white. It is at this point that the Truther finally realizes that they are powerless to convince someone that doesn't want to be convinced.

This feels very much like running into a brick wall at top speed and then collapsing in a heap on the floor.

The Truther is trying to show their loved ones what they've discovered, but it doesn't seem like their loved ones want to know. The Truther is astonished that any thinking person would take this kind of a position – who wouldn't want to know? This is another core issue at the heart of the conflict.

The Unconvinced has prioritized God, family, health, work, and fun. These are all pursuits that make up the happy life – as long as conspiracy theories are left out. Virtually all conspiracy theories will interrupt all of these pursuits, including God. Therefore, Truthers are seen as an unwelcome house guest. Try sitting in church and believing the Bible is supernaturally changing when your spouse doesn't. The supernatural Bible changes is an atom bomb to a Christian family, if both spouses are not in agreement.

The evidence is observed by the Normie, but it is immediately recategorized so it can be easily disregarded. If it's not credible, it can be ignored without wounding the conscience.

Metaphorically, the Truther is in a burning building and is looking for the exit, while the Normie is expressing their concern that the Truther isn't more motivated to work on the landscaping or go bowling. The Truther is on a new war footing and can't prioritize the same things that they used to. It's as bizarre as asking some Titanic passengers if they want to play shuffleboard while they are waiting to possibly get on the lifeboat. “No! What are you talking about?” the Truther thinks. “Don't you have any sense of what's going on around you?”

I was told that my research into these topics was tantamount to an adulterous affair with the information; it was also characterized as child abuse. I was told things like, “You care more about the information than you care about me.” I was told, “You chose your information over me.” In a way, I can understand why my family might see me that way. It’s hard for someone that hasn’t experienced this kind of an awakening, to understand what we are experiencing. People that leave the matrix look insane to those that are still in the matrix.

As a result, it’s very common for a Normie to lack the kind of empathy, that they might typically extend to a loved one that they think is going through some kind of perceived mental breakdown. They don’t believe that the things you are talking about are real, and as a result, they will rarely engage in an unbiased, thorough examination of what has you so worked up. They may sit there with their arms folded and listen to you go through your evidence a few times, but after that, you are cut off. The opportunity to explore these topics will be withdrawn and you will be told, “I already looked at that.” This leaves you with your nerve endings hanging out, feeling like you do when you lock yourself out of your car.

This is not a pity party or some distorted view of reality; this is my experience, and that of hundreds of others whom I have had direct correspondence with. Hundreds! This is one of the most destructive tendencies of the Unconvinced – their mysterious lack of compassion for what Truthers are going through.

The posture of “I don’t know, and don’t want to know” is very dismissive, and is at the core of why I feel that it is usually the Normie that is responsible for bringing the relationship to an end.

At this final stage, the difference in worldviews is so polarizing, that the relationship has become toxic. The Truther feels exhausted by having to continuously humble themselves and pretend that they are deceived like the Unconvinced is. Truthers are forced to slink around under a cloud of disrespect that would ground anyone to powder.

At this point, the Unconvinced has now decided that they feel guilty for not doing more to protect themselves and the children from the Truther’s delusion. They now believe that they should have done more to try to stop the Truther’s slide into madness.

The Unconvinced feel as though they have no choice. They are going to be forced to take more drastic measures to preserve their sanity and their happiness. In their mind, their loved one or friend has lost their marbles, and has become too embarrassing and dangerous to keep going forward as they have. They are going to have to issue an ultimatum. The words may vary, but the sentiment is the same.

The Truther will be told, “If you talk about crazy things, I can’t have a relationship with you anymore.”

There are several observations that I would like to relay to you regarding this epic decision by the Unconvinced.

CHAPTER 7



OBSERVATIONS ABOUT ULTIMATUMS

#1 - TRUTHERS DON'T PULL THE RIP CORD - NORMIES DO

In six years of interacting with Truthers on social media, I have never once heard of a Truther telling their Normie friend or family, “If you don’t talk to me about conspiracy theories, I can’t have a relationship with you.” On the other hand, I and many others have been told, “If you don’t stop talking about crazy things, I can’t have a relationship with you.” There may be exceptions to this observation, but it is clearly the way it is in the world of Truthers versus the Unconvinced. The Normie is the one that seems incapable of having a relationship with those that are not part of OfficialDUM. It’s the Truther who will typically be required to conform to the conversation of the Normie for the sake of peace, not the other way around.

But what I have also seen is that the Normie will accuse you of being the one that cannot get along; that's what happened to me and many others. So let's be clear: if the Unconvinced is the one issuing relationship-ending ultimatums, then it is the Unconvinced who is incapable of agreeing to disagree. It is the Unconvinced that is choosing their information over the Truther in the relationship, not the other way around.

#2 – THE UNCONVINCED NEVER DEFINE “CRAZY”

If you tell me, “If you don't stop talking about crazy things, I can't have a relationship with you,” then you need to define what “crazy” is.

Once you are awake, you begin noticing that fake things are everywhere – the illusions are under every rock and popping up all over the place. And what you quickly realize is that the list of things that would be considered crazy by the Unconvinced is quite long – in fact, it's almost everything, so it's very common to find yourself being drawn into conversations on topics that you know are not permitted. In other words, you have received a gag order from your loved ones. You have been told, “Shut up or else,” and you are trying to comply. But because to some extent almost everything is not what it appears, you keep getting drawn into conversations on topics you have been told not to talk about.

If they bring it up and talk about it from their perspective, there's no problem, but if you initiate it, or inject your beliefs on the topic, you will immediately be accused of violating your agreed-upon gag order. So, you find yourself in conversations where the topic is the result of an active conspiracy.

You are familiar with the underlying evidence that would prove the topic to be a hoax, but you dare not introduce that as it would certainly result in conflict. And so you are forced to sit there without saying anything, watching them chase their tails. They are like lifeless marionette puppets, under the control of some unseen hand manipulating them with strings from above.

You are bound however, to a strict code of silence, so you have to bite your tongue. What's worse is that you are then being asked for your advice about these same topics, the very things they told you not to talk about. And you are expected to provide advice that aligns with their worldview. This is probably the most aggravating and insulting scenario that I have ever found myself in as a Truther. You are being told not to talk about something, and then asked to participate in a conversation about it. And it's done unconsciously by the Unconvinced – in other words, it's not even registering in their minds that this is taking place. So they are double asleep.

I remember at one point my wife told me that she didn't want me to talk about anything that was "negative or controversial." Do I even need to elaborate on the impossibility of walking out that demand in real life? As a father and as a husband, if I wanted to have any chance of being happy, I was being emasculated and reduced to a shadow of my former self. I was like a disobedient dog with a choke collar; I was metaphorically put into a time-out, one that I could never come out of for the rest of my life.

This ultimatum was particularly challenging because of its "do or die" nature, a showdown at the OK Corral-level dynamic.

This was an “adopt my worldview, take a back seat to what I believe, be subservient to my demands about what is and isn’t true, or pack your bags, bro” type of feeling. Do you think I’m exaggerating? How else would you interpret, “Don’t talk about crazy things, or I can’t have a relationship with you”?

I was under threat to comply, but the terms were undefined. I was put into a position where I had to essentially lie through my teeth and parrot back their beliefs the way they see them. If I didn’t do this, I would be perceived as breaking my word and being out of compliance with the censorship that I had agreed to. It was kind of like pretending that Santa is real so the kid’s Christmas will be more magical. I’m not going to pretend that your illusionary world is real so you can be happy in your deception.

Pretending I believe like you do by being silent, and pretending I believe like you do by having to verbally agree that the moon landing is real, are two different things. I would try just being silent, or changing the subject, but it was really awkward. It also made me feel like a total compromiser, because I was forced to live a lie to keep the peace.

One example of this was a day when I was driving down the road with my ex-wife and three teenage children. Behind the pleasant conversation that was going on in the car, I was silently noticing the chemtrails, and the fact that the sun’s light was no longer yellow, when my daughter started noticing how beautiful the sunset was. She started swooning at all of the beautiful colors and the clouds, and soon everyone in the car joined in, thanking God for creating such a beautiful view with so many beautiful colors.

At this point, all I was saying to myself was “Don’t say anything, don’t say anything, don’t say anything.” You know what it’s like – Truthers always have to jump into truth mode when it’s being publicly trampled on. But I am on such a short leash, I didn’t dare say anything like what was going through my mind. What good would it do anyway? At this late stage in our relationship, everything was so polarized that they were essentially unreachable. If I opened my mouth, they would turn on me like a pack of hungry wolves.

This is why I keep asking, “Do you think I’m exaggerating?” Because an Unconvinced person reading this might naturally think that I’m just a bitter, angry person out for revenge. But if you are a Truther, you know that I’m not exaggerating one bit. We are surrounded by non-player characters running a death-to-Truthers response algorithm.

At this point as a censured Truther in the sunset conversation, I am in a no-win situation. I only have four options:

1. Remain silent
2. Pretend like I’m enjoying the sunset like they are
3. Tell them what I think of the sunset
4. Let them know that this topic is something that has caused division between us in the past, so I’d rather not talk about it

Option 1 is typically the best option, with the least damage on both sides. I’m only compromising my integrity a little by not speaking up, and they feel only slightly awkward as I just sit there and say nothing. But I found that the awkwardness of my silence was quite significant, and it precipitated a breakdown of communication.

It is also out of divine order for the father to be censored by the wife or children because he has a different worldview.

Option 2 is the best option for them, because there would be no tension in the car whatsoever, but I found it intolerable to participate in the lie. In other words, I would agree to pretend that I believed like they did by being silent, but that's as far as I would go. I refused to articulate lies to perpetuate the perception that I believed as they did. The fact that the truth upsets them is their problem.

Option 3 is the worst, and is out of the question if I ever hope to remain in fellowship with my family. I have to just let the Unconvinced run wild through the Earth; if I want to have any hope of remaining in their lives, I cannot help them at all.

Option 4 is something I only use sparingly, because even though it seems equitable, they still get upset. Understand this: they want you to be normal, which means that you never talk about anything that challenges their beliefs in any way, forever and ever, amen.

But the reality is that in this situation, and many like it, the Truther is dying inside as they watch some tragedy of deception being played out before their eyes. When I looked at the sky, I saw a twisted distortion of what used to be God's beautiful creation. It's like somebody slipped past the guards at the museum and drew a mustache on the *Mona Lisa*, and you're standing there watching all these people get swept away by the beauty of the mustache. No! It's a tragedy – it's ugly!

The sky was not blue. It looked overcast and dreary because it had been contaminated by years of chemtrails. The clouds were not round and puffy; instead, there were long lines of soupy, stringy pollution that were sprayed into the skies by specially outfitted aircraft.

I have also seen several videos where the planes seemed transparent, or suddenly zoom off at unimaginable speeds, indicating that these planes in the sky are either dimensional beings or some technology that is unknown to most of us. A close friend of mine, who is a commercial helicopter pilot, told me he saw the same thing while flying one day – he watched a chemtrail plane spraying the atmosphere suddenly take off at Mach 10, right in front of his eyes.

I was watching as my family was enamored by something that they should have been repulsed by. It wasn't beautiful at all; it was ugly and lethal. They were giving God credit for this trainwreck in the sky instead of blaming Satan, and then they were asking me to join in. They said, "Dad, isn't it beautiful, didn't God do a good job?"

The hues and colors that they saw were the result of the light from the simulated sun, shining through the aluminum particulate and barium salts that are in the chemtrails. According to neurologists and physicians, these substances will cause severe neurological disorders like Alzheimer's, and a whole host of other degenerative diseases.

We know this because numerous laboratory tests have been done to analyze the material coming out of the sky from the chemtrails. Who knows what else is included in these toxic death trails that are raining down on us from above? We are like bugs being exterminated, and my family wants me to clap my hands and praise God with them.

My family hasn't done any research into the idea that the sun could somehow be simulated using fallen angel technology. It hasn't registered in their minds that the sun used to give off a warm yellow light, instead of what is now a harsh white light that feels different on the skin.

Conspiracy researchers are using government weather cameras in the Alaska region to show anomalies in the sky. Images of large celestial bodies can be clearly seen in these images – the central planners try to blur out or erase these planets from the cameras, but sometimes the images slip through.

So here I am, looking at an alien skyscape caused by toxic who knows what, being sprayed from above. I'm believing that the sun is fake, and they are using some unimaginable fallen angel technology to somehow covertly slide the fake sun out in front of the real sun during certain times of the day. This is necessary of course, because some celestial body, like a nebula or Nibiru, is eclipsing the real sun, and they don't want humanity waking up to the fact that the world is about to end. Can you imagine if I broke into their conversation with that kind of a news flash? It would have been hell on Earth.

In an attempt to hide this solar eclipsing from humanity, they have deployed some sort of unimaginable technology that allows them to simulate the sun in the sky. As fantastic as that might seem, the evidence to support this is overwhelming. Just google, "China launches simulated sun," and you'll see that these devices exist. You can also visit the YouTube channel called "The Final Days" to learn more.

My family doesn't know about any of this stuff, and they certainly don't want me to interject anything like that at this moment. So instead, I sit in silence, wondering what it would be like to live in the truth with the ones I love. I am a wasted resource, an unwanted toy that has been thrown into the toy box and forgotten. I'm "fake dad," playing my role of "normal" dad so that I don't create a controversy. I know I'm not the only one that's experiencing this kind of thing.

Jesus said these days would come. He warned us that in the last days, all Hell would be raining down around everyone, and most people would be clueless as to what was going on. I am watching the fulfillment of Matthew 24:38: “For as in those days which were before the flood they were eating and drinking, marrying and giving in marriage, until the day that Noah entered into the ship.” In other words, people are going to be clueless right up until the end. I don’t think that many people are ever going to join reality until they are enduring torture at the local COVID Camp they are assigned to.

This type of alienation kept happening pretty regularly. As these forbidden conversations continued to be foisted upon me, I came to a conclusion. I said, “I am not going to do this anymore.” If they are going to give me “shut up or else” orders, they are going to have to at least be considerate enough to observe it themselves.

It was at this point that I created the following list and would give it to one of my family members after being drawn into one of those topics. I would explain that I was trying to honor their wishes, but I was being drawn into conversations where, if they understood what I believed on the topic, they would consider it crazy. Therefore, in an attempt to respect their boundaries and my own, I would ask that they try to steer clear of these topics. I did this to make the point – that for all intents and purposes, their ultimatum did end our relationship. We have almost nothing to talk about.

Here is a short list of things that Normies would consider crazy, if they knew what I believe about them:

Science

- The sun
- The moon
- Clouds
- Sunset
- Ocean tides
- Outer space
- NASA
- The shape of the Earth
- The Earth's rotation
- Planets
- Planetary movement
- Stars
- Galaxies
- Gravity
- Comets
- Meteor showers
- The Universe
- Space travel
- The space station
- Space programs

- Moon landings
- Satellites
- Telescopes
- Earthquakes
- Tidal waves

Politics

- Trump
- Biden
- The U.S. presidency
- Elections
- Taxes
- The IRS
- Intelligence agencies
- Anything having to do with U.S. government
- Democrats
- Republicans
- Senators
- Congressman
- International geopolitical events
- War
- Anything having to do with the economy
- Media censorship

- The defense department's labeling of conservatives as terrorists
- Capital controls on finances
- Banks closing
- The confiscation of finances
- Currency collapse
- New currency
- Crypto-currency
- Investing or saving
- Financial forecasting or predictions
- The fractional-reserve banking system
- Anything having to do with the following restrictions, mandates, or requirements:
 - COVID-19
 - Events being canceled because of COVID
 - Masks
 - Travel restrictions
 - Checkpoints
 - Arrests or fines for non-compliance
 - Forced stay-at-home orders
 - Curfews
 - Tracing/tracking our movements
 - Businesses closing
 - Vaccinations

- Food shortages
- Food rationing
- Social chaos
- Riots
- Looting
- Marshal law
- Medical marshal law
- Forced biometric scanning to drive your car
- COVID/internment camps

History

- Pyramids
- Greek mythology
- Aliens
- Superheroes, and superhero movies
- 9/11 – the Twin Towers
- The January 6, 2021 event at the Capitol
- The Mandela Effect
- Bible prophecy/eschatology

Miscellaneous

- Chemtrails
- Reptilian shapeshifters
- Clones/simulants
- MK-Ultra mind control

- Coin shortages
- Extreme weather
- Mass animal die-offs
- Government mandating you kill your animals because of carbon footprint
- Social credit score
- Carbon tax
- Taxing you by the mile for travel
- Food shortages
- Food rationing
- 666, the mark of the beast – you can't buy or sell

#3 – THE UNCONVINCED DON'T WANT THEIR BELIEFS CHALLENGED

The final observation that I will make about the decision of the Normie to advance a potentially relationship-ending ultimatum, is to ask why – why are the Unconvinced so incapable of having their views challenged? Why do they feel compelled to cut us off or change the subject?

Isn't that a common interaction between normal, thinking human beings in society? We exchange ideas and challenge the views of others in friendly debate. But if the topic is not sanctioned by OfficialDUM, the Unconvinced are a walled city. They are gatekeepers for the overlords, unwitting emissaries of a slave matrix that spoils everything about this life.

I wish that they would all just get over themselves and get on the right side of reality. Sometimes I imagine what it would be like if someone could strap one of them to a chair and then just force-feed them about six hours of proof on just one topic, to see if the spell that they are under could actually be broken.

I'm a Bible believer and a follower of the Lord Jesus Christ. If you are an atheist that wants a debate, I would gladly accept your challenge, without hesitation. I don't shrink back from having my beliefs challenged, because I am confident about what I believe. I have a huge arsenal of questions that the atheist cannot answer, and as a result, I welcome their assertions that what I believe is not true, because I know that their arguments are flawed or non-existent.

Conversely, the Unconvinced always have a battery of excuses that enable them to avoid any meaningful debate. They know there is meat on the conspiracy theory bones and they don't want to face it. The Unconvinced are those spoken of by Jesus when He said in Mark 4:12, "That seeing they may see, and not perceive; and hearing they may hear, and not understand; lest at any time they should be converted, and their sins should be forgiven them."

They see what you are seeing, they just refuse to come to the obvious conclusion. They see, but they do not perceive.

CHAPTER 8



HOW NORMIES ATTACK

People who are willfully ignorant about conspiracy theories are typically motivated by cowardice. They don't want to admit they've been duped their whole lives, so they will just dog you instead. Mark Twain said that "it's easier to deceive someone than to convince them that they've been deceived."

When presented with stunningly obvious evidence, it seems that Normies will not consider it unless they've been offered a king's ransom or lashed to a bed of nails. Instead of pondering your various curiosities, they will attack. The approach that they will invariably use is similar to one that is commonly used by attorneys in court.

In an attempt to discredit their message, the rape victim is made to look like they invited the attacker. They attack the rape victim's credibility by impugning their reputation. They seek to humiliate them and prove to the jury that their word is unreliable.

This is what Normies are doing to you, but they don't realize that they are acting this way any more than a Borg drone does; they don't realize that they are just regurgitating pre-programmed responses that have been covertly fed to them through the datasphere.

TRUTHERS SHOULD GO TO JAIL

It's now very common to hear voices in the media that are lumping the term "dangerous" with the term "conspiracy theorist." It's becoming more and more common to hear the idea floated that science deniers should be jailed. Conspiracy theorists are now even being referred to as white supremacists and domestic terrorists. Do you think I'm exaggerating?

The Department of Homeland Security has categorized the following people as presenting a "potential terror threat":⁶

- Those in opposition to COVID measures
- Those who make claims of election fraud
- Those who believe Trump can be reinstated
- Those who observe 9/11 anniversaries or religious holidays

The mental health community is also setting its sights on you. A recent article in *Psychology Today* entitled "The Psychology of Conspiracy Theories" asks this question: is there a link between conspiratorial thinking and psychopathology? It goes on to state that, "Recent evidence suggests there are commonalities underlying certain

⁶ <https://www.whitehouse.gov/wp-content/uploads/2021/06/National-Strategy-for-Countering-Domestic-Terrorism.pdf>

personality traits of individuals who strongly endorse conspiracy theories to those with psychological illness.”

This type of thinking will eventually allow the authorities to confiscate your possessions and imprison you if you try to advance ideas like the ones we are putting forth in this book.

And it's this level of avarice and conflict that many of us are experiencing. We are not having some pity party with a bunch of weak-minded hypochondriacs with a martyrdom complex – this is real, raw persecution from the most important people in our lives, people who should know better and should be looking into what we are talking about.

The Oxford dictionary defines persecution as “Hostility and ill-treatment, especially based on ethnicity, religion, or political beliefs.”

A science denier is defined as “a person who openly denies results published by the global scientific community, usually for economic or political reasons.”

In your case, it's your worldview that is creating all the commotion. The Normie can't really deny a lot of the evidence that you present, so they just attack you.

This may sound arrogant, but remember, I'm assuming you're a Truther; I'm not tiptoeing around this information, so I don't offend the Normie. I'm not trying to win anyone to our way of thinking. This is us – we know the lunar lander is made of cardboard and has Scotch tape on it.

We know the AstroNOTs had bubbles coming out of their helmets on a supposed spacewalk. We know, we know, we know, so it's OK to make it plain.

CHRISTIAN NORMIES ARE VIOLATING MATTHEW 5

It is interesting to note that it seems like Jesus gave strict orders to Christians not to call their brothers conspiracy theorists. This warning was so strict that he said that anyone that does it will be in danger of going to Hell. We read these words in Matthew 5:22: "You have heard that it was said to the ancient ones, 'You shall not murder;' and 'Whoever murders will be in danger of the judgment.' But I tell you that everyone who is angry with his brother without a cause will be in danger of the judgment. Whoever says to his brother, 'Raca!' will be in danger of the council. Whoever says, 'You fool!' will be in danger of the fire of Gehenna."

I don't know what it means to be in danger of the judgment or the council, but the third statement seems pretty clear: the sentiments behind calling someone a fool and calling someone a conspiracy theorist are essentially identical. Look it up in the commentary and pray about it.

HOW NORMIES DANCE AROUND THE OBVIOUS

Truthers can somehow perceive the lunar lander for what it really is: a joke. Many of these deceptions are so obvious, that it seems clear that they have been placed there on purpose. Maybe it's because humanity has been so gullible, that the central planners can't help pushing the envelope. They say, "I can't believe they went for that! Let's try something even more ridiculous."

The Lucies are laughing at Spirit-filled Christians who continue to swallow everything that NASA feeds them, no matter how artificial it may appear.

So they let us see the ISS guys on wires because it gives them a bigger laugh. These things have been right in front of us our whole lives, but somehow, we never looked close enough to notice the Scotch tape or cardboard. (Scotch tape, of course, couldn't exist if it's 200 degrees on the moon.)

Although Truthers are somehow given the grace to accept these things that we are shown, Normies are not. They see the same things we do, but somehow, they do not have the grace to accept what is right in front of them.

Many of us have lost everything because of this apathy that Normies display. The willful ignorance of the Normie, and the stop the presses urgency of the Truther, sets up a difficult dynamic between the two groups.

If you ask the Normie, "Do you see these wires that the astronauts are hanging from?" they will say, "You can't believe everything you see on the internet." The Truther can see that this response is evasive and because they care, they decide to press for a more honest answer.

So the Truther will say, "No, I got this from the NASA website. Why do you think there seem to be wires holding them up?" You hope they will come to the obvious conclusion; it's the conclusion that any cogent, thinking person would come to – that the people presenting the AstroNOTs are lying to you.

But the Normie can't question OfficialDUM; they are Normies. So instead they say, "It's probably a government PSYOP, but it doesn't mean that the space program is fake."

What? Wait, let me get this straight – are you trying to suggest that NASA is faking the feed of the ISS AstroNOTs, by using wires and harnesses to create a special effect mimicking weightlessness, but the space program is still real?

At this point, the duplicity of the Normie is laid bare before the Truther. The Truther is stunned at the lengths that someone will go to, in an effort to avoid the negative emotions associated with discovering this type of deception. The Normie refuses to admit that NASA could be lying, so instead, they suggest that there must be some unknown reason for NASA to implement a PSYOP that fakes a zero-gravity environment, while they are still actually in a weightless environment. Hoping that they can appeal to the Normies integrity, the Truther will press for a more sagacious response. The Truther asks, "Do you realize what you are saying? You are suggesting that NASA is faking weightlessness even though they are in a weightless environment."

Believe it or not, this is actually a common response from Normies when you are persistent about a certain question. I can't tell you how many times I have heard Normies back themselves into this ridiculous corner. They realize that your evidence is persuasive, and they sense that any further attempts to deny it will seem ridiculous even to them, so they are forced to admit that you are right to a certain degree. But they are Normies, so they can't fully go against OfficialDUM. So what they do instead is offer you a small surrender to save OfficialDUM's reputation and keep their worldview intact.

Think about how incredibly irrational that is. But that's what you do when you're cornered – you search for whatever idea pops into your mind, and you go with it.

What comes next is the thing that will typically bring any relationship to be the featured episode on the History channel.

After all the excuses are exhausted, the Normie is forced to change tactics and go on the offensive. This is when the comments that are focusing on your character begin – the two primary attack vectors are “crazy” and “obsessed.”

This manipulative response is similar to the husband that is caught watching porn by his wife. To try to control the situation, instead of confessing his sins, he releases a torrent of anger. He gaslights his spouse and denies that anything is happening and includes lots of indignation to ensure that her assault is shut down completely.

That's really what the Normie's anger outbursts are all about – they are desperate attempts to control the situation because of a range of negative emotions that they are experiencing. They're calling you a conspiracy theorist, which to them is essentially a fool, and Jesus said they are in danger of going to Hell for it.

That means it's really not nice when they do that. They can't respond to the evidence you are showing them without being converted, so they have to be evasive. But after a while, if you persist, it becomes obvious even to them that they are lying so they have to double down.

So at first, you get hammered with the idea that the things you are talking about are crazy. If you object, they might take a fallback position and say, “I don’t think you are crazy, just what you believe is crazy.” I like what one guy said: “I may be crazy, but it doesn’t mean I’m wrong.”

Well, that’s meaningless doublespeak. That’s like saying, “I don’t believe you are angry, just the way you are acting is angry.” Well, if you’re acting angry, it’s because you are angry. In the same way, someone who believes crazy things would typically have to be crazy to believe them. So, when they tell you that what you believe is crazy, that is insulting. Don’t allow them to minimize that. You were just insulted, OK?

If the Normie feels comfortable enough to invoke the idea that what you believe is “crazy,” then that must mean that they feel very confident about what they believe. And if that’s the case, they should feel perfectly comfortable having their views challenged. After all, they are so confident in what they believe that what you believe seems crazy to them.

But Normies don’t look at the evidence – they attack instead. They’re like little petulant children who throw rocks at you from a distance, but when you start walking towards them, they run away. If you persist however, the Normie will invariably haul out the next tool in their arsenal to shut you down.

WHEN NORMIES SUGGEST THAT YOU HAVE ULTERIOR MOTIVES

As your attempts to persuade continue, the Normie's efforts to deflect your presentation become less and less plausible. And when they realize that you aren't going to shut up, they are forced to go to the nuclear option. This is when they resort to a tried-and-true remedy to shut down your onslaught: they will inject a new narrative that attempts to suggest that you are unreliable.

They are going to begin introducing personal attacks, and use anger to make it clear that your line of thought will no longer be tolerated. They are going to implement this new attack vector, by suggesting that you have a variety of ulterior motives and character flaws, that make what you are talking about a sin that you need to repent of. They are going to begin to suggest that you are obsessed.

The Oxford dictionary definition of obsessed is "to preoccupy or fill the mind, continually, intrusively, and to a troubling extent." So, in other words, someone who is obsessed is emotionally unstable, and has mental problems that undermine their credibility. It means the fact that you lack self-control trumps any good that your message may bring. You are disqualified by this unrelated issue over here, and this absolves them of any responsibility to give any credence to what you are saying. It also suggests that because you are so flawed, you should refrain from trying to do any good in this conspiracy theory category, until you get this other thing fixed.

It's a guilt trip strategy to try to get you to willingly surrender. They will tell you, "It's not what you believe – it's your attitude about it."

They will suggest that you come across like you think you are better than they are; they will say you are angry, or you are always trying to convert them. Listen very carefully to what I am about to say, dear soul. This line of accusation is a lie, and it is pure manipulation. Don't you dare accept this nonsense for one second, do you hear me?

This is the classic, attack-the-messenger-to-undermine-the-message strategy. It's like a guy who has lost his driver's license because he's had three DUIs – if he applies to work for Uber, he will get turned down.

He will say, "I need to work to provide for my kids," but Uber will say, "I'm sorry, but because of what happened over there, you can't come over here." That's what "you're obsessed" is trying to accomplish – it's trying to convince you that you are fatally flawed, so you will willingly surrender your attempts to stand up for the truth.

It's baloney! Don't pay any attention to this line of reasoning – Normies are like people on their deathbeds, trying to negotiate with the Grim Reaper. They will say anything to get out from under the responsibility of giving serious consideration to something that is going to obliterate their entire worldview. They are not going to let that happen without a huge battle.

So the Normie is saying, "For us to have rapport again, you will need to stop bringing this message, because you are disqualified." They just want you to shut up because the truth makes them mad.

HOW NORMIES ENGAGE IN “SELF-CENSORING”

They are going to undermine the messenger so that they won't be responsible to consider the message – I call this self-censoring. They think, “It doesn't seem like I'm going to be able to sensor you, so instead I'll sensor myself in regard to you.”

They essentially say, “I will give my self-permission to censor your message by eradicating your credibility and threatening you into silence. It's a pre-emptive strike, designed to eradicate the moral obligation that I know I have to give your material a thorough examination.”

But the problem is, they're a Normie, and they can't possibly give your perspective serious consideration. The lifetime of brainwashing that they have been subjected to has instructed them to attack anyone who is questioning any topics that OfficialDUM has identified as off-limits. So, they have to figure out some way to get out of this meeting before they get converted and become a tin-foil kook like you. They don't want to be staring down the 12-gauge barrel of persecution that you are – they know the punishment that society has for them if they align themselves with lunatics like you.

So the Normie says to themselves, “If this dear soul won't shut their trap, I'm going to have to shut it for them. I'm sorry, but they aren't leaving me any choice. I have respect in the community, and I'm finally doing well in life. I hope you don't expect me to fall on my sword for something as trivial as the truth. I'm going to follow the standards that have been set down for me by my Luciferian overlords.”

This is the festering caldron of caustic acrimony that is seething inside of your Normie loved ones. How you deal with it is going to be up to you and God, but at least you know what you're up against.

ARE YOU TALKING TO ME?

The ad hominem attack is a common defense mechanism and is used indiscriminately by spouses, lifelong friends, and pastors. Normies are like Robert DeNiro in the movie *Taxi Driver*. There's a scene where he is in his apartment, practicing being a vigilante. He draws his weapon and says, "Are you talking to me?" It's a statement of threat; it's what you say when you're picking a fight.

That's what the Normie is like when they play the "you're obsessed" card. Long-held interpersonal relationship norms dictate that if someone whom you have known and trusted for many years comes to you with a topic that is very important to them, you should give them the benefit of the doubt. But Truthers know from experience that Normies typically abandon these social norms.

The Truther has a large deposit with the Normie in their relationship bank account of credibility, but it is typically ignored. That's what it means when someone says, "Joe, this is me you are talking to." In essence, they are saying "Hey, aren't you going to give me the kind of respect that I would give you if you came to me with something that I disagreed with or didn't understand?"

The Truther thinks, "Why won't you look into this with an open mind? You know me, and you know I'm not crazy. Why are you suddenly treating me like I am, by invoking terms like conspiracy theory? It offends me when you just dismiss what seems so obvious to me by

saying, ‘Well, you can’t believe everything you see on the internet.’ You are not being honest with me, or yourself.”

Truthers are thinking, “Of course I don’t believe everything I see on the internet! I have discernment, and I know how to confirm my sources and make judgments based on a variety of factors. And I don’t get all my information from the internet. I’m not jumping to conclusions, I’m not a gullible stooge who is being duped by Photoshopped tricks. Respectfully, that’s what I see happening to you. You are the one that is being duped by cartoons; the picture of Earth from space is a trick that has deceived you, not the other way around. So I would appreciate it if you would drop the ad hominem attacks and look into this with me.”

What I have seen, over and over, is that Normies execute on-site. They are in a rush to judgment, and they rarely give you the consideration that you deserve. The Truther has a long history of trust with the Normie. There is no history of mental illness, they are not abusing drugs or alcohol, and they are stable and high-functioning, but none of this is factored in, and the Truther is received as a stranger with no credibility.

Normies view Truthers as having gone off the rails somehow. My wife and all of my children have invoked terms like “crazy,” “irrational,” “neurotic,” and “deceived” to describe me and what I believe. People with schizophrenia do see and hear things that are not there, and exhibit behaviors that are noticeably different from people without mental illness. But Truthers don’t have a mental illness, they have the truth.

Imagine that you are the psychiatrist assigned to the psych ward, and you are listening to a patient who is trying to explain how some figment of their imagination is real. You know it's not real, but they don't. That is how the Normie feels when they are talking to you – little do they know that they are the ones who are crazy.

THE CIA CREATED THE TERM CONSPIRACY THEORY

Of course, the term conspiracy theory was created by the CIA to counteract Truthers of the day who were questioning the official story of the Kennedy assassination. They put out a list of talking points that included this term. It's designed to shame you into silence – it means you're a weak-minded boob who is embarrassingly gullible, and that you should stop humiliating yourself and wasting your time with these impossible hair-brained ideas.

The term communicates a variety of messages simultaneously, including that whatever topic the term is tied to isn't real.

If I say, "The idea that the moon landing was faked is a conspiracy theory," that's the same thing as saying, "The idea that the moon landing was faked is not true." These two statements mean the same thing in everyone's mind, and the more times they use the term in an article, the more they want to emphasize that it's not true. Of course, they will also pepper it with other terms like "fringe," "kook," "crazy," and "Photoshopped tricks," and any other derogatory, slanderous terms they can fit in without being too obvious. Now that you are more aware of this, you will notice it a lot more.

I have seen some shorter articles where they used the “conspiracy theory” term about 12 times. I remember thinking, “Wow, they really don’t like this topic. They are hammering this issue with everything they’ve got; it must be true.”

The idea that people gravitate towards these ideas because they are insecure, is another one of the CIA talking points. I have had that idea hurled at me numerous times. I could see that the people saying it actually thought that it was their original insight – they had no idea that all they were doing was regurgitating a CIA talking point from 1962.

If you’re determined enough to persist, and you provide them with additional pictures and proofs, and you keep asking the same questions, you will eventually get as close to an admission as you will ever get. And it will be something like this:

“WHAT DIFFERENCE DOES IT MAKE, I STILL HAVE TO GO TO WORK?”

By asking this question, the Unconvinced is trying to discern if there is any benefit in conceding that they’ve been lied to their whole life. It’s not something that anyone wants to do, because it requires a lot of effort to retool your entire worldview. If you admit evil exists, then you are obligated to fight it. So unless it means the Normie won’t have to go to work anymore, they would rather pretend it’s just not happening.

To understand why finding out that NASA is lying would matter, you simply need to imagine what you would think, if Jim Carey’s character in the Truman show made this same statement after discovering that

the town that he was living in was a T.V. studio. He would no longer feel the obligation to go off to work every day to provide for his family, if he found out that his fiancée was just a paid actress, simply playing a role that would go on her resume someday. He would feel so betrayed by his surroundings that he would become incensed and refuse to participate at any level for another minute. This is what any thinking person would do, and it's a common reaction for Truthers once the veil is pulled back. We don't believe we live in a T.V. studio, what we believe is even more fantastic than that.

Truthers are trying to warn the Normie, that ignoring these deceptions keeps them enslaved and susceptible to a continual parade of perils. They will remain gullible and vulnerable as long as they refuse to lift their gaze from the ground. Flat Earth is only one of many of these deceptions; many of which hurt Normies in a variety of ways that they are presently unaware of.

To understand what difference it makes, you only have to consider what it's like to be a fish. What difference does it make if the fish knows that the worm he is about to bite down on has a hook in it? I think it matters quite a bit to the fish. The more people that believe the helio-centric-cosmology and globe earth model, the fewer there are that believe in God.

NORMIES DON'T HAVE TIME FOR REALITY

Nobody has time – you make time, just like you do to watch Netflix or do whatever you do. You make time for what is important to you.

This classic Normie response is just another manifestation of, “I don't know, and I don't want to know.”

Let me explain what is really happening with this statement. First of all, it's another quasi-admission that you are right. It's a white flag of surrender that says, "I really don't have an intelligent response to your evidence, but I'm too arrogant to admit it, so instead, I'm going to lie to myself and throw up this lame excuse of a response." As you persist, the preponderance of the evidence is becoming so compelling, that they realize their lying strategy is making them look bad. Their conscience is starting to bother them, and as a result, they are forced to change their strategy of obfuscation. The Normie is cornered and blurts out this two-part query:

1. What difference does it make?
2. I still have to go to work, don't I?

What are they really saying? The question, "What difference does it make," insinuates that the topic you are putting forth won't have any significant impact on their life, even if it was true. But the only way that you can believe it doesn't matter is if you don't believe it's happening. So, in actuality, they are still just lying to themselves.

Let's use the Mandela Effect as an example. As of the publication of this book, people have logged over 100,000 hours viewing my talks on my YouTube channel, which provides biblical analysis of the Mandela Effect.

It is my position that the Mandela Effect fulfills end-time prophecy. The things that appear to have changed and that no longer exist in people's vivid memories include Bible passages. I believe the Bible is supernaturally changing. I cannot in any way relegate that to the unimportant category.

I believe next to the birth, life, and death of Christ, it is the most important event in the Church age. The Bible is being supernaturally changed by Satan, and 99 percent of the body of Christ isn't even noticing.

Let's just say for a second that I'm correct. If you are a born-again believer, and you believe I'm correct, how can you say that the Mandela Effect is unimportant? How can you ask what difference does it make? The only way that you can say the Mandela Effect doesn't matter is if you don't believe it's happening. You can apply this principle to any "conspiracy theory."

What the Normie is attempting to do is to admit that it's happening without admitting that it's happening, so they can put the brakes on your onslaught.

This lame attempt at obfuscation is usually thrown up when the Normie senses that your arguments have some validity. That probably sums up the difference between Normies and Truthers. Truthers are willing to go wherever the truth takes them, no matter the cost. Normies don't know, don't want to know, and don't want you to know either, because you're a buzzkill. Normies value their happy life over the truth and would much prefer a truth abortion over having anything interrupt the next thrill ride. Fun, fun, seasons in the sun!

NORMALCY BIAS

Why is it that when Normies are presented with obvious evidence, it just seems to bounce off of them? The answer is fairly complicated, because my research indicates that it's not just one mechanism at work.

In addition to the cognitive dissonance that we have discussed, a concept called normalcy bias is clearly occurring.

Normalcy bias is a cognitive bias, where a person tends to minimize or ignore warnings based on a closely held worldview or paradigm that may or may not be accurate.

This describes the Normie perfectly. It also explains another aspect of the conflict that you are having with your friends and family – you sense the danger, and so you have a shift in priorities. Your Normie loved ones do not sense danger, and their priorities stay the same. This creates an ever-widening gap between the two parties.

This is what normalcy bias sounds like:

TRUTHER: “The people who run the world have decided to kill most of humanity, just like it said on the Georgia Guide Stones and in the Book of Revelation.” (Warning)

NORMIE: “Don’t be ridiculous; I don’t have time for this conversation. I have an appointment to get my ninth booster, and I have to go.” (Minimizing warning)

Humans tend to resist change. We have a bias toward the status quo, and we will especially tend to resist things that contradict our long-held beliefs. This is another reason why Normies blow up in anger – they have to stop the evidence from getting in. The Normie is forced to either embrace that their entire worldview is collapsing or move to an adversarial posture with you.

This choice to stay in conformity to OfficialDUM is at the core of what it is to be a Normie. The problem with this decision is that they are then forced to put you in a category that fits their denial, and that category is almost always going to be an adversarial one. And with that decision, the Normie sets up a significant hindrance to any kind of meaningful relationship.

You are then forced to slink around in feigned obedience to them, begging for crumbs of respect. An entire family will circle the wagons against someone who becomes a Truther, rather than humble themselves and be instructed. They will all easily prefer to become a relationship murderer, then have to admit that they have been lied to so comprehensively, and so deeply, in all aspects of their worldview, for their entire life.

The shock and emotional pain of finding out that all of the systems that they interact with are completely twisted, ginned up, and illusionary is just more than they are willing to accept.

I can sort of relate to the plight of the Normie. Aborted fetal tissue as a flavor enhancer in most of the food products that I am used to consuming, is such an inconvenient thing to overcome, that sometimes I'd just rather pretend it's not happening. I'm lazy, I want what I want and I choose to ignore that I'm defiling myself so I can consume the product that I want.

Or I think, "People whom I have looked up to, respected, followed, and learned from are secretly trannies, or they're committed to secretly enslaving and killing me off." It's just too much to bear.

The mind will fight these horrible truths off to protect itself. All of this reality is just too much for the Normie. So, instead of embracing the despair, they just throw you under the bus. They will push you out of their lives in a hundred different ways; very few Normies will allow their Truther spouse to have their obsession and agree to coexist. In the early years, I thought a lot of the upheaval was my own doing because I'm an activist, but after interacting with thousands of Truthers, I know that it's not just me.

I USED TO BE RESPECTED

Having the veil pulled back will almost always cause a huge division among friends and family. It's all you want to talk about, and it's something they never want to talk about. What's worse is that coming out of the closet as a Truther means that you are going to be misunderstood and disrespected.

This is not a pity party; this is my personal experience, and the testimony of over 200 Truthers whom I have personally interacted with by phone, email, or chat in the last six years. The experience is almost completely and universally the same for all of us.

You can go from being a parent who is loved and respected to a pariah – abandoned, even hated. Many of your attempts to reason with them so that you can be restored are cut off. There's a variety of excuses like, "You're obsessed! I've already looked into those things with you, that's all you care about." Or the old standby, "You can't believe everything you see on the internet." You are simply told, "Do not talk about those things, or I can't have a relationship with you."

But in many cases, any attempts to build even basic bridges of understanding are shut down. Your attempts to reconcile are often thwarted. You are told, "I don't want to talk about it." You quickly find that the path of the Truther is a lonely one.

So if that's anything like the journey that you're on, then you can draw comfort from the fact that your situation isn't any different than millions of other people.

INSIDE THE MIND OF THE PASTOR

I would be doing a great disservice if I did not address the failing grade that church leaders have received from those of us in the Truther community. Before I give my observations and conclusions on this topic, I want to express my eternal gratitude and respect, for those who have forsaken all to follow Christ.

I have been a pastor for many years. I was a youth pastor for over 10 years in New York with David Wilkerson. I had a youth group of over 100 college-aged men and women, and I also pastored a youth group of about 60 children made up of inner-city kids. I was a worship leader there, too, and I've continued to fill that role in various churches over the last 20 years.

So I do not in any way, want to give the impression that I hold pastors in derision, or that I have a disregard for God's servants in any way. I was saved in an Assemblies of God church, under Pastor Green, in 1983. He preached on Romans 6, and then he had an altar call that changed my life forever.

So please accept my apologies in advance, if any of the observations that I have cause offense to any of God's humble servants. You all have my deepest respect, and I hope that we can talk directly someday soon.

It turns out that our belief systems can be extremely compartmentalized. Christians, and especially men and women of God who are fulfilling leadership roles, will typically have a comprehensive command of many of the great mysteries of the Kingdom of Heaven. These same leaders, however, can be dumber than a bag of hammers when it comes to the idea that the mainstream media, the government, and the pharmaceutical industries could be completely and utterly weaponized by blood-drinking Luciferians.

Hello? Did you not read the book of Revelation? Or the book of Daniel? How do you think we will eventually get to the things talked about in these future prophecies? Do you not believe that a one-world system will be assembled to fulfill end-times prophecy?

So why is this so hard to believe? If it's going to happen, then it's going to require that some people do the kinds of things that are typically considered conspiracy theories. We're not going to go from living in Mayberry, with Andy Griffith as the sheriff, to a draconian, hell on earth beast system overnight. Many of the things that Truthers have been warning about are aspects of this system that are being assembled under the surface of civilization. But now they are unclocking before our eyes.

Several years after I had joined the ranks of the tin foil hat club, I was visited by a man who, in my opinion, holds the exalted position of being the godliest man that I've ever met.

I will not mention his name, to avoid any embarrassment to him, in the event that someone he knows might read this book. I had worked and ministered with this man for many years – he was humble, he had the joy of the Lord and the peace of God.

He also had an incredible amount of empathy for his fellow man, and he was an extremely persuasive speaker and minister of the Gospel. But above all, he was a man that was able to be recognized as someone who was blameless. How many people do you know who you would consider blameless? Especially if you had observed, as I did, their life over nine years.

Well one day, some years after I had left New York, this man came to my house to visit when he was in town. And of course, I began to disclose some of the things that I was embracing. At that time, I was studying the flat-Earth revelation, so I began to share with him what I was learning.

After several minutes of explaining why I believed that the Earth was not a spinning ball, he looked at me and said, “John! Don't you realize that if what you are saying is true, it would be on the six o'clock news?”

So what does that mean? It means that his perception of the media was that they are arbiters of truth, that there is some semblance of integrity that guides their decision processes regarding the information that is given to the public.

He believed that the media was populated by real journalists, whose goal was to report the truth and hold people in power accountable.

He had no concept or knowledge that 98 percent of the media could be owned by only five corporations – and really, all of those are owned and controlled by a small handful of elites. He trusted the media to be independent and to be a faithful reporter of important things, not a co-conspirator with the Luciferian enemies of humanity. That was unfathomable to him.

A person who is truly yielded to God in all areas of their life will receive light, wisdom, and revelation across a broad spectrum of topics. They are typically learned and studied, and they walk with God who knows all things. But somehow, this vast compendium of learning and wisdom does not seem to protect them one bit from being completely bamboozled like the rest of us mere mortals.

Their ability to perceive and discern these conspiracies seems to be just as impaired as any other normal person going through life. You would think that they would be operating at a higher level of discernment than the rank-and-file soul out there, but they are not. In fact, in some ways, they seem to be even more impaired when it comes to considering these types of discussions.

For now, I would just like to point out that if you are a Truther and you went to your pastor, it probably didn't go well. Don't feel too bad – it wasn't your fault.

We all got the same treatment – your meeting was cut short, they didn't give your evidence any kind of serious consideration, they scoffed at whatever it was that you were bringing to them. They may have suggested that you were going astray from the faith, or that you had a demon or needed to find a mental health professional.

Again, you would only think I'm exaggerating if you are a Normie. If you are a Truther, you know that what I'm saying is exactly what happens, pretty much every time.

CHAPTER 9



THE CONFLICT IS INEVITABLE

Being a Truther is no joke – you will be persecuted by those closest to you. Friends, family, and pastors are going to bust you upside your head with a rock, metaphorically speaking of course. As A.W. Tozer said, “Most of the world’s great souls have been lonely.”

Have you ever had the sense that you were destined for greatness? Do you have any concept of what it means to fulfill your destiny? Do you have any sense right now that you are fulfilling God’s destiny by obeying your conscience, and being a witness to those around you?

In Act II, Scene 5 of *Twelfth Night*, Shakespeare told us that, “Some are born great, some achieve greatness, and some have greatness thrust upon them.” The Oxford dictionary definition of destiny is “the events that will necessarily happen to a particular person or thing in the future, or “the hidden power believed to control what will happen in the future; fate.”

The definition of fate is “the development of events beyond a person's control, regarded as determined by a supernatural power.”

The definition of fate is closer to what I am talking about. I don't believe that there really is such a thing as destiny outside of God's kingdom – destiny has to do with what God is up to, and whether or not you are going to be a part of what He is doing. Destiny is the plan that God has for you, not something of your own doing. It is the thing that is not your own plans, a specific path with specific tasks to fulfill, that are only for you and no other. God's plans, and your plans, are almost always different; if you want to fulfill your destiny, you will need to abandon your plans and find out what assignment God has for you. When you do that, you will be fulfilling your destiny.

He will draft people on occasion, and he will make firm course corrections by bringing up a storm, as He did for Jonah. But He typically works on a voluntary basis only.

In Isaiah 6:8, Isaiah overheard the Godhead talking amongst themselves, and Isaiah volunteered based on what he heard: “Then I heard the voice of the Lord saying, “Whom shall I send? And who will go for us?” And I said, “Here am I, send me!”

My point is this: it is no accident that you were born at such a time as this, and it's no accident that you have had the veil lifted so that you can perceive what very few perceive. Your decision to be vocal about it, and your unwillingness to be threatened into silence, is your decision to follow your destiny. Keep doing it – God is very pleased with you for standing strong. You may have scars, but the payoff is worth it.

As Paul the Apostle says in Galatians 6:17, “From now on, let no one cause me any trouble, for I bear the marks of the Lord Jesus branded on my body.”

A SENSE OF DESTINY

This sets up a no-win scenario for the Truther. They are forced to choose between their integrity or their “happy life” – in many cases, they can't have both. It is at this moment that a sense of destiny will very often insert itself into the decision process of the Truther.

Just about any conspiracy theory seems so obvious once your eyes have been opened to it – the fact that the majority of the population of the flat Earth can't see them, and doesn't want to see them, makes you realize that there's something really important going on that you need to be a part of.

It's not okay to find out about these things, and then just go back to what you were doing. It should always be a showstopper for everyone it's shown to. That's why Truthers are astonished at Normies when they find out that these conspiracy theories are true, but then they just yawn and go back to what they were doing. It's like walking across a frozen lake when suddenly, the ice starts cracking. If that happened, I don't think that you would keep walking like it didn't matter?

A Truther can't just go back to their life once they see behind the curtain; there is too much of a sense of destiny to just keep on rolling the way they used to. They feel that they were shown these things for a reason, and they are going to do something with what they've been given.

I've tried running my life myself, and it hasn't turned out too well. I think I'd prefer to let God run my life. It never matters what the cost may be, because the path of destiny is filled with glory! It is only through the agency of suffering that God is able to work certain graces into the life of the believer. The Truther can draw strength from this truth and bear this cross with gratitude.

When you fast food for two days, doesn't the food that you finally eat on day three taste better? Taking up your cross is the only way to go, once you dial in to what you are getting out of it. "I must decrease so that He may increase" is the principle you need to embrace. It's the exchanged life, our corrupt nature for His goodness. Praise the Lord!

LET ME BE THE FIRST TO CONGRATULATE YOU!

So, if many of the people in your life are berating you, let me be the one to tell you what a great decision you have made. I am proud to be associated with you, and I know that what you are doing is the right thing. You're doing great. You're making great choices. Good for you! You are not a conspiracy theorist kook; you are a conspiracy *researcher*.

There are conspiracies all over the place that need to be researched and exposed – be a citizen journalist. You are awesome. You are a watchman on the wall, fulfilling the end-times assignment that God has ordained for you. Don't believe the hype – it doesn't matter if they buy your story, just don't buy any part of *their* story.

You may not change the world, but you can push back the darkness in your little corner of it. You will not stop the Tribulation from happening, but you most certainly can be part of the great awakening that is pushing back the timetable, and you're also practicing for persecution.

Jesus commissioned us to "Conduct business until I come" (Luke 19:13). He did not show you these things for your own entertainment; you are not called to be a spectator. In 1st John 3:8 it says, "To this end the Son of God was revealed: that he might destroy the works of the devil." And in 1st John 4:17: "...as he is, even so we are in this world."

Jesus came to destroy the works of the devil, and so did you, so it's time to act dear soul. It's time to take off the gloves, because time is short. If you haven't done it yet, please take a minute to share this book with a few people that you know who are searching.

BEING A TRUTHER DOES NOT MEAN YOU HAVE MENTAL PROBLEMS

Becoming a Truther doesn't make you negative, cynical, or obsessed – it just means that you've flipped a switch on in your brain that was always turned off.

It just means that your inclinations towards your surroundings have shifted, from something like the entertainment director of a cruise line to something more akin to the customs officer at the checkpoint for international flights at the airport. You know – the scary guy who glares at you when you walk up to the checkpoint. You can be totally innocent, but he still makes you nervous.

This customs officer spends his time trying to identify people that are lying; they are looking for signs that things are not as they appear. In a similar way, you've become sober-minded, observant, and inquisitive regarding the things that are coming from OfficialDUM. You've adopted a "fool me once, shame on you, fool me twice, shame on me" philosophy. As a result, you've hardened your defenses – maybe you started doing a little more prepping than you have in the past. The bottom line is this: you are not who you used to be. You look the same on the outside, but the inside is different – you're awake.

WE ARE LIVING IN THE MOVIE *THEY LIVE*

Looking around and questioning what the Datasphere is throwing up at you is the hallmark of the Truther. A great analogy to this new awareness is what is portrayed in the John Carpenter film *They Live*.

In the movie, there is a mysterious mind-control transmission that is beamed over the whole Earth. This weapon causes everyone except those with the special glasses to be blinded to the fact that many around them aren't human, and much of what everyone sees in magazines, billboards, and media is broadcasting a subliminal message to "consume, marry, re-produce, work, produce, obey the government, sleep, watch TV, conform, and submit." That "to-do list" from the Devil pretty much describes the track that the Normie is on. The Normie may be speaking up at a city council meeting or standing at the abortion clinic, but if you tell them that Dr. Fauci is trying to kill most of humanity, they will think you are nuts.

Studies have proven that subliminal messages are very effective, and if you think that the Lucies aren't using them on you, then you are probably under the influence of their subliminal messages. Just Google "subliminal messages in advertising" – that's just the light stuff that they allow you to see.

We have all been under the influence of mind-control techniques our entire lives. The Bible, whistleblowers, and the biographies and white papers of elites, combined with the writings of ancient civilizations, give us a fairly clear picture of how extensive the influence of the underworld has been on society throughout recorded history.

What is portrayed in *They Live* is that the rich, elite ruling class has agreed to partner with the "friendly" aliens, in a secret pact to run the world together. This portrayal of how the world is secretly controlled from behind the scenes is exactly what we have been told from the list of resources I just mentioned. In other words, much of what is portrayed in the movie is real.

The "aliens," who are really fallen angels and their ambassadors, have agreed to provide technology in exchange for access to power and positions in the world, as well as humans for experimentation and food.

You can read about the Anunnaki, or similar super beings that "came from above," in almost every ancient civilization's writings. Do you think every civilization, from the time of the Sumerians, was just making that stuff up? Do you really believe that slaves built the Pyramids with ropes and pulleys?

There are many reliefs, carvings, and paintings of these visitors, who were tall, scary, different than us – and had spaceships. So what you see in *They Live* isn't just Hollywood sci-fi.

There's one scene in the movie where the main character is in a store and he starts calling out one of the alien people. He can see them because he's got his glasses on, and he can tell that she's not human. The alien lady starts talking into a communication device on her wrist, reporting to her superiors that, "We've got one that can see, we've got one that can see!" Well, that's you, dear soul. You can see.

THE SLAVE MATRIX

This fake mind prison that Satan has circumscribed over God's creation is a soul farm, designed to harvest your fear energy, your natural production, and ultimately your soul. Think about what those messages in the movie are telling you to do: "consume, marry, reproduce, work, produce, obey the government, sleep, watch TV, conform, and submit."

The matrix is also designed to keep you docile – they don't want you rebelling against your mental slavery or cutting back on production. But God has heard our cries, and He is opening people's eyes. He's giving out glasses at this hour to all who are willing to see what is right in front of them. What we've found as Truthers, however, is that few are willing to look so that they can see.

To the Truther, the willfulness to turn a blind eye becomes more baffling than the conspiracies themselves. To you, it's the most natural thing in the world to embrace the truth, but for most it would seem

there is an overriding friendship with comfort that trumps any evidence that you can offer.

In *The Matrix* movie, Ciper meets with Agent Smith in a restaurant and tells him that “ignorance is bliss.” He agrees to have the machines put him back in the matrix, and he wants to make sure that he doesn’t remember anything – this way, he doesn’t have to deal with the pain of reality. That is exactly how Normies think – exactly!

Normies don’t want to have to internalize the new revelation, that outside of being associated with God, they are nothing more than rats in a maze. The overlords see us as useless eaters marked for termination, but Normies are not inclined to accept the idea that the world isn’t at all friendly like they thought it was. They’re finding out that the whole system, which they have pledged their allegiance to, wants them dead. Rather than admit that and begin to fight it, they grab their blankies, start sucking their thumbs, and begin saying ga-ga-goo-goo because that feels better. Do you think I’m exaggerating?

Many Truthers describe the astonishment that they experience when they observe the stubbornness and irrational reasonings of these otherwise intelligent people in their lives. Many Truthers question, why they can see and others cannot. How is it possible that little old you can see all these hidden things, while the same evidence is shown to those around you with no effect? Why can’t Normies admit that something doesn’t add up?

Normies can't be reached with more facts or observations because they've shut off their brains. They're like Magneto in *X-Men*, who wore a helmet to stop Professor Xavier from putting any thoughts into his head.

A Normie is like someone with a multiple personality disorder, who has compartmentalized their true self to survive. How does a small child survive the trauma of repeated rape by someone that should have been protecting them? They create a fantasy persona in their mind, and then they go into that person to escape.

I remember doing this with a counselor when I was young. She asked me to describe my mother. At first, I would be honest about the trauma that I experienced, but as soon as I started to get too close to the pain, I would automatically start flipping the narrative to the more favorable attributes that my family system had. I only had to do it once before the counselor picked up on it and pointed it out to me.

Similarly, Normies are getting the cues that things are not as they appear in the world, but Normies don't want to experience a gut punch to their worldview, so they rewrite the reality in their minds so it's more agreeable, just like I did with the counselor. Many lose themselves in all kinds of addictions, because they lack the coping skills to manage reality. Normies are the same when it comes to conspiracy theories – it's really that simple.

The problem for Normies is that they are almost out of time. Their worldview is crumbling, and they're going to be forced to admit that the conspiracy theorist kooks have been right all along.

The problem that Normies have is that the things that we are trafficking in are mostly bad news, so you need to have your head screwed on straight to be able to absorb all these horrible revelations without falling into despair.

It's a lot of bad news, and they don't want to join you on your journey. Be prepared to be on this trip by yourself. Well, not totally by yourself, because it turns out that Jesus is a Truther just like you. Jesus is with us, out here on the fringe of society. As it says in Psalms 51:6, "Behold, you desire truth in the inward parts."

Another contributor to the Normie's unwillingness to look at the things that you are showing them, is the social programming that we have all been subjected to; they react the way they do because they've been programmed to react that way.

Think about what you are hearing in the datasphere right now. We are watching people getting arrested for "offensive" posts on social media. The thought police are normalizing the criminalization of free thought and free speech, and your Normie loved ones are sympathetic to this mindset. They may not turn you in, but they will certainly talk behind your back once you have been arrested.

They have watched countless examples of newscasters, talk show hosts, or magazine articles, introducing someone like this (usually with a great deal of sarcasm): "Well, Jane, our guest today is a controversial citizen journalist who specializes in reporting on unproven conspiracy theories.

His subscribers are people on the fringe of society, but they're here today to try to share with us why they have decided to latch onto the farfetched idea that the moon landing was faked.”

The newscaster's body language, tone, facial expressions, and choice of words are all designed to model a mocking, disrespectful, and adversarial attitude toward anyone that embraces these types of topics. The goal is to deposit this type of snarky response in your subconscious, so you'll adopt the same type of behavior yourself. Well, that program has worked like a champ! Unless you are aware of it while it's happening, they will deliver that package to your subconscious – that's mind control.

If you are unaware and don't purposely resist it, you will most certainly be influenced to act the same way when you encounter someone that is espousing these ideas. It's all planned by evil sociologists with full knowledge of what they are doing, and it's executed by highly trained operatives who are placed in these positions so that they can carry out this subterfuge.

It doesn't just happen because that's what most people believe, and they're just allowing their beliefs to slip through. Rather, it's a systematic, secret plan that is executed with precision. As a result, most people you talk with are under that spell.

NO MORE TEA PARTY ON THE TRAIN TRACKS FOR YOU

Now that you've caught OfficialDUM in a lie, the spell over you has been broken. And once that takes place, you are in for the ride of your life – because the thing that you saw to kick off your little journey down the rabbit hole is only the beginning.

Once the filter comes off, you start to see things all over the place, isn't that right?

The lies, illusions, tyranny, and evil, now seem to be everywhere. You stop living in a state of unconsciousness, and you begin to practice situational awareness. You used to live on a party boat, but now you live on a battleship and the captain has called for battle stations – it's all hands-on deck.

The customs officer in you is all about catching crime by asking questions. So you start looking things over for flaws and gaps, because it seems like every time you look, you see something new. It almost becomes like a game to you, and it becomes your default setting.

Sometimes I wonder, "How many things will I have thrown up in front of me today, that will turn out to be fake?" It seems like every mass shooting is filled with things that make it seem like it was faked. So many things are fake in this fake world, and that's why you have your dogs out, sniffing for fake stuff. You have stopped just accepting things that are presented to you the way you are used to; you are now thinking about what you are thinking about. You're awake.

You will find that the more you see, the more you see. The blindness comes off in layers, and it's a bumpy ride. This mindset is quite biblical, however, as Jesus charged us to "watch and pray so we don't fall into temptation." So let's just call it watchfulness or vigilance.

Another biblical example of not taking someone's word for it is a group called the Bereans. They liked what Paul was saying, but they refused to just take his word for it.

They went back and did some fact-checking. That's what the Truther is like with the Datasphere – you're a fact-checker now.

Acts 17:11: “Now these were more noble than those in Thessalonica, in that they received the word with all readiness of mind, examining the Scriptures daily to see whether these things were so.”

See that? You have a more noble character because you are a Truther.

I congratulate you for being a good person; God is pleased with you.

Stay on this side of the fence, because God isn't on the other side.

Imagine a soldier going through a jungle behind enemy lines – he'd better be watchful. Or imagine an armed guard in a bank – he'd better be vigilant. If you're going to hire a babysitter to watch your children, you'd better be inquisitive.

If you believe that adrenochrome drinking pedivores run your government, as well as media, academia, pharmaceutical companies, and military sectors, then you better believe it's fitting to change how you operate. You're not in Kansas anymore!

A pedivore, by the way, is someone that molests, rapes, and tortures a child during a Satanic ritual, and then extracts the adrenaline and secretions that are released into the blood by these extreme emotional states. Apparently, adrenochrome is like the fountain of youth. And the “vore” part is pretty obvious.

What is a carnivore? It's a meat eater. What is a pedivore? It's a combination of a pedophile and a meat eater. I'll let you fill in the gaps.

Your new head-on-a-swivel posture has to do with your survival instinct – So finding out that the people on TV who run the world are engaged in such things is a wee bit of a game changer for the Truther.

Every passing day now seems to bring new revelations regarding some hidden crime or agenda. The spouse sees you as obsessed, but the Truther now finds themselves in a five-alarm freak show that they aren't allowed to talk with anyone about.

When their loved ones suggest that they are obsessed, they think, "Huh, with all due respect, you have no idea what you are talking about. If you had any idea what I have found out, you'd probably be more freaked out than I am, so spare me the 'you're obsessed' nonsense." You can't bring them up to speed because they refuse to look into any of these things. So you just have to resign yourself to having them look at you like you're crazy.

You're thinking, "I just found out I live in a science-fiction horror movie, and it's worse than anything I've ever seen on the silver screen." But the spouse or friend is just not buying it, because they're in happy life mode. You're starting to wonder, "Am I leaving them in the dust, or are they leaving *me* in the dust?"

And this is when the Truther puts their kung fu on high alert. You find out that there's this evil breakaway civilization that is almost done building its one-world Satanic system, and it changes you. I mean, you sort of believed the Bible, but you didn't really believe the Bible.

You're thinking, "It's not like the Bible didn't warn us, but I didn't really believe it would happen in my lifetime. It seems pretty clear that this thing has kicked off without many people noticing, so excuse me if I'm a little freaked out over here!"

This new information would cause a shift in priorities and values for any thinking person, but your loved ones are in la la land.

They aren't seeing what you're seeing, and they are devoted to keeping it that way. They don't perceive any imminent danger, and they aren't offended by being malevolently manipulated because they don't believe that's happening. You, on the other hand, are seething on the inside, very much like Truman was when he found out he was a victim of a terrible deception, finally figuring out that he had been trapped in a prison of his mind so he could be used to entertain others.

Very dehumanizing, and very uncool. Finding out that you have been led around by the nose for your entire life should infuriate anyone that has any sense of self-worth. That would be a normal response for anyone, but a Normie just sees you as someone that has joined some sort of cult.

You just experienced something similar to being drafted into the military, while your loved ones remained civilians – this is yet another source of the conflict between the two. Have you ever seen the difficulty that a veteran can have when they try to re-enter society and family life after being involved in combat? It's two worlds that are too far apart. Similarly, the Truther is trying to get the Normie to stop pretending that everything is OK, but the Normie is determined to have a tea party on the train tracks.

NORMIES ARE OFFENDED BECAUSE YOU REFUSE TO RECANT

The problem that Normies have with you is that it seems as if you just keep wanting to interrupt their fun – so they don't like you anymore. They liked you better the way you were, and they want to figure out how to put you back in the box that you used to be in. But you know you can't go back, and the Normie doesn't understand why.

They believe that all the things that you are talking about are lies, and so it's very reasonable in their minds that you should be willing to give it all up for the sake of your relationship with them. In their minds, you wouldn't be giving up anything, so they don't believe that they are asking a lot if they make you pretend that you believe the way they do. They don't think anything of demanding that you never say anything controversial again for the rest of your life. It's all just Photoshopped tricks in their minds, and once you see that, everyone can get back to "normal."

But you are implacable, and they just see you as unreasonable. But how reasonable would it be to expect Truman to keep living his life, after discovering everyone in his town is an actor? It's completely unimaginable that anyone would do that.

So if you don't get anything else from this book, get this: this conflict is not your fault, at least not entirely. Do you think things would be different between you and your Normie friends if they knew what you now know? It would be 100 percent different. This conflict that you are in is the Normie's rodeo, not yours – it's not your fault that the truth makes them mad. What you are up against is that you are surrounded by people who are bewitched. It is the great falling away. I am officially taking you off the hook and setting you free. I am relieving you of all of your shame.

You are supposed to reject lies. That is what your default position is supposed to be. Congratulations! You are a good person.

This conflict that you have is about a crazy person (Normie) calling a sane person (Truther) crazy. Just let that drop down on the inside of your soul for a minute. The crazy person is calling the sane person crazy; you are right, and they are wrong. But they are coming at you with a condescending tone, and from a pedestal of intellectual superiority. They are the ones who are deceived; they are often very intimidating, but they are the ones with the hooks in their noses, not you.

It's all just posturing like a peacock, an exotic bird who uses its big plume of feathers to try to make itself appear large and intimidating. I'll show you how to respond to this later, but for now I want to encourage you and validate your perceptions: you are not crazy, and you are not alone, not by a long shot. You have been gaslighted, and it's really hard to deal with sometimes.

Gaslighting is when I step on your toe and you say, "Hey, why did you step on my toe?" and then I say, "I didn't step on your toe, what are you talking about? Are you OK? You look a little tired – do you feel all right?"

Gaslighting is lying to your face with a lot of passion, bravado, and presumption to make it totally convincing, even though the thing I'm defending is obvious. One time when I was 10, my mom caught me with my hand in her wallet, stealing her money so I could go to the candy store. She said, "John, are you taking money from my wallet?"

I said, “No, of course not.” I said this while my hand was clutching the money that was in her wallet. But I just walked away like nothing was happening. My hand was literally in her wallet, but I never got in trouble.

I think she was swept away by my charisma and the level of bravado that I was capable of operating with at such a young age. She was thinking, “What have I given birth to?” and she decided to let me go without a struggle, while she pondered whether or not she had given birth to a world leader.

That’s what gaslighting does to you – it stuns you like a deer in the headlights. You’re forced to go inward and to question whether or not you know what you know, or if you saw what you saw.

So, my point in this section is that you should not allow the Normies around you to think it’s OK for them to suggest that in order for you to be in a relationship with them, you will have to remain silent for the rest of your life about anything negative or controversial. That’s not something you would do to them, is it?

WHAT’S YOUR TRUTHER STRATEGY GOING TO BE NOW?

Now that you fall directly into the camp of conspiracy theory kook, what are you going to do? You are going to have to decide how you’re going to play this.

My next-door neighbor was a full-blown conspiracy theorist like me. She and I would talk when our paths would cross on occasion. She knew about every conspiracy theory known to man, and when we would talk, she would always pepper me with well-informed questions.

When I would acknowledge that there was considerable evidence to support the conspiracy that she was talking about, she would be amazed that she wasn't the only one that knew about these things. She was very far down the rabbit hole.

Her husband was a Normie, so she never said anything to him about any of the things that she believed. She never spoke to him or her children – she was completely under the radar, and I don't blame her a bit. I don't hold anyone in derision or look down my nose at anybody who keeps these things to themselves in order to preserve their marriage or their friendships.

I believe that Truthers should work very hard at not sacrificing their marriage or severing any ties with friends or relatives because of their beliefs.

In the case of my neighbor, she was completely dependent on her husband financially. He was very successful, and she didn't need to work – if she created a ruckus that ended their relationship, she would be putting herself in a very difficult situation. Additionally, if you have any sense of how God has ordered things in nature and life, you would also have to agree that the role that you play in the marriage is going to have an impact on your decisions about how you are going to handle things once you become a conspiracy theorist.

The decision process that you're going to go through is going to depend on many factors. Are you the husband or the wife? Do you have children? If yes, are they young or are they grown? Are you financially stable or not?

I think you understand my point – there's no cut-and-dry answer as to how you're going to respond to the Normie's persecution that will inevitably come your way.

In my case, I was the husband in the relationship. Before my marriage to my beloved wife, I was a youth pastor, worship leader, entrepreneur, sales professional, educator, and an influencer. It's not like me to just remain quiet – that's how God made me.

But after I had been a conspiracy theorist for a while, I was told by my wife in a variety of different ways that I needed to essentially separate myself completely from any pursuits regarding these topics. If I had followed that directive, there would have been no way that I could have created the content that I did on my YouTube channel or have written this book.

On two different occasions, I deleted all of the content on my channel in an attempt to save my marriage. But because I felt that the topic of the Bible supernaturally changing was so important, I subsequently resumed my efforts. I felt such a strong sense of destiny, that I decided I could not turn my back on what I perceived as a clear call from God to speak to this topic in some way.

It wasn't me that was giving ultimatums in my marriage. I had agreed to disagree, and I had stopped speaking to her or the children about these topics, but it was made clear to me that I was to abandon these pursuits, even outside the home. Any type of content creation would be viewed with contempt, and this was an ultimatum that I could not agree with.

So I was asked to leave, and now I live in an apartment by myself at the age of 60. And I'm here writing this book for you, in the hopes that you may be able to find your direction, and what you're going to do next as well.

We have built a community of outcasts on Rumble and YouTube at Wakeuporelse. We are banding together so we're not alone, because being alone is everything it's cracked up to be.

How you play this out is going to depend on your situation, but I can give you a few principles.

God showed you this for a reason. You have a destiny to fulfill, and you need to get busy doing that. And if the people around you don't have enough respect for you to just politely disagree with you and get out of your way, then you need to try to make peace with them or move on.

As it says in Matthew 10:37, "He who loves father or mother more than me is not worthy of me; and he who loves son or daughter more than me isn't worthy of me. He who doesn't take his cross and follow after me isn't worthy of me. He who seeks his life will lose it; and he who loses his life for my sake will find it."

It was always hard for me to understand how Jesus could ask such a thing from His followers, until I was actually confronted by my loved ones with that ultimatum. Having said that, you need to do everything in your power to preserve your marriage and your friendships. I know that those two things seem contradictory, but they always go hand in hand.

It's like when two atheists get married, and then one finds Jesus and has a born-again experience. After a while, the atheist spouse tells the other one, "Hey, I'm glad you're happy that you found Jesus, but I don't think I can go on like this anymore. You're going to have to choose between Jesus or me."

Guess which one the new believer is going to pick? They're going to say, "Hey, spouse, I'm sorry, but only Jesus has the words of eternal life."

The same is true with your destiny – if you realize that only an extremely tiny percentage of people have the grace to admit that these conspiracies are true, then that will probably affect your decision; that revelation should mean something to you. You are part of an extremely small cross-section of humanity for a reason – you need to take that gift very seriously and figure out what God wants you to do with it.

The second principle is that God hates divorce. The Bible says, "What God has put together, let no man put asunder." And so I took direction from the writings of Paul as to how I should respond to the sharp disagreement that had fallen between my wife and me. In 1st Corinthians 7:12 it says, "But to the rest I—not the Lord—say, if any brother has an unbelieving wife, and she is content to live with him, let him not leave her. The woman who has an unbelieving husband, and he is content to live with her, let her not leave her husband. For the unbelieving husband is sanctified in the wife, and the unbelieving wife is sanctified in the husband. Otherwise, your children would be unclean, but now they are holy. Yet if the unbeliever departs, let there be separation. The brother or the sister is not under bondage in such cases, but God has called us in peace."

So I chose to accept the ultimatum that was offered to me by my wife. The ultimatum was, “If you talk about “crazy” things, I can't have a relationship with you.” In the end, my response was, “Okay, then we can't have a relationship.” How can you live up to that commitment as a spouse when just about everything in the world is crazy?

I tried to comply in the beginning. I agreed not to talk about these things, and I honored that boundary, but over time, I realized that I had a boundary of my own. I thought, “If I am going to be required to not even engage in any activist behavior even outside the home, then that is too much to ask. That is not something I would require of them. This is their ultimatum, not mine. I refuse to recant what I know is true to the whole world.” (She wasn't literally asking me to recant, just that I shouldn't spend time researching or involving myself as an activist in any way.)

SOME NORMIES ADMIT IT'S TRUE BUT DON'T CARE

I would be remiss if I didn't mention one of the strangest responses that I see from people who are involved in this discussion – and that is the person that actually believes these things are true but doesn't care. I'm not talking about the person that says, “What difference does it make?” That person doesn't really believe these things – they're just throwing up roadblocks to avoid the discussion.

I'm talking about people that really do admit that the Earth is flat, or the Bible is supernaturally changing, but then just goes back to what they were doing as if it had no relevant impact on their lives. This would be similar to having your home movie night interrupted by armed intruders, but then deciding to ignore them and go back to watching your movie because you don't want your fun interrupted.

Most of these conspiracies are bad news, and are pushed on you to get you to deny God, rob you of your wealth, control and enslave you, or kill you.

All I can say is if you find out that any of those things are happening, and you don't become very angry, then there's something wrong with you, period.

NORMIES ARE LIKE INCOMPETENT DETECTIVES

Understanding Normies doesn't make watching them any easier – it's like watching an incompetent detective that is trying to solve a murder case.

The detective receives a tip that the suspect lives at a certain address. He goes there and finds the murder weapon with the blood of the victim and the suspect's fingerprints on the handle. He finds some of the suspect's clothes, which are covered in the victim's blood, hidden in the basement, and eventually he finds the body of the victim buried in the suspect's backyard. The detective evaluates all of these obvious clues but is still somehow able to conclude that this suspect is innocent, so he packs up his gear and heads out to look for the real killer.

That's what it's like to watch Normies review your evidence regarding any number of conspiracy theories. How do you watch any of the 9/11 documentaries like *Loose Change*, and not come away scratching your head? How do you review the testimonies of architects for 9/11 truth regarding Building 7, and not be convinced that the official story is a ruse?

I've watched people do it – I've seen them purposely look past every single clue with a stubbornness that is like someone that is afraid to go to the doctor, so they keep ignoring the signs their body is giving them that something is wrong. Normies act just like my analogy of the incompetent detective – they look past the things that are right in front of them.

Normies are going to take your evidence and throw it out the back doors of their minds. They're going to seem to have a quick answer for every illustration you present, no matter how convincing you think it is. You'll think, "Well of course when I show them this, then they will have to agree." Nope, they don't care – they are Normies.

Normies don't function the way you would think they should – they're like little kids that put their fingers in their ears and say, "La, la, la. I can't hear you!" – but don't let the way Normies' act throw you off your game.

They're like little children who fall on the playground, but instead of managing the embarrassment, they say, "I meant to fall down." Reality is continuously exchanged for something more comfortable; it's very sinful.

You can show them any amount of proof on any number of topics, but logic and reason are only subroutines to them. That should be the primary cognitive arena that these topics are processed in, but they're not. Normies have an overriding program that deletes empirical evidence before it can be considered. It's like a computer virus, one that comes in the form of a trauma-based mind control message telling the Normie not to question OfficialDUM.

It's as if a common person decides to talk back to the king. A guard would slap the serf across the face and say, "How dare you address the king in such a manner?" We have been programmed that we are not allowed to "talk back" to OfficialDUM.

But this new inclination to question everything has cured you of this virus, and this is why you are who you are.

SECTION 3
GUIDANCE FOR TRUTHERS

CHAPTER 10



THE TRUTHER'S CORRECT RESPONSE TO TYRANNY

The Oxford dictionary defines tyranny as, “cruel and oppressive government or rule.” The Bible doesn’t use the word “tyranny,” but it does address the principle referring to rulers with terms like wicked, cruel, and unjust.

Tyranny is not coming to America – it’s already here, and it’s only going to get worse moving forward, so you’d better get ready. The Bible guides us on how to respond, which we would do well to observe. It’s very important to be on the right side of history. Here are some biblical examples of responses to tyranny:

In the first chapter of Exodus, we find out that Pharaoh did not like the idea of a bunch of Israelites possibly rising up against him, so he denied them their rights of property and liberty, and subjected them to forced labor.

Are your rights being denied to you regularly, and has the secret theft of inflation – caused by excessive money printing – put you into forced labor just to survive? Wait until the roundups start as they have in Australia, and they put us into forced (COVID) labor camps.

But Pharaoh didn't stop there – he identified any male offspring as a future threat and set up a genocide program to stop them in advance. Exodus 1:15: “The king of Egypt spoke to the Hebrew midwives, of whom the name of the one was Shiphrah, and the name of the other Puah, and he said, ‘When you perform the duty of a midwife to the Hebrew women, and see them on the birth stool, if it is a son, then you shall kill him; but if it is a daughter, then she shall live.’”

Pretty sick stuff. I don't want these conspiracy theorists multiplying in the future, so I'll order the midwives to kill off the possible future male soldiers, so we can keep a lid on this threat.

But Normies will say, “It's ridiculous to suggest that our leaders would do something like that today in America. That was another time and another country – you're not trying to suggest that the governmental agencies, the health agencies, and the media are all conspiring to kill us off, including the babies, are you?”

COVID-19 VACCINATION RECOMMENDATIONS FOR CHILDREN

Pharaoh's orders got worse over time, and that's what we're seeing now: The CDC now recommends COVID-19 vaccines for everyone ages six months and older, and boosters for everyone ages five years and older, if eligible.”⁷

⁷ www.cdc.gov/vaccines/COVID-19/planning/children.html

So, let's take our cue from the godly response of the Hebrew midwives, Shiphrah and Puah, who said, "Not on my watch." They discerned that the law was immoral, and they knew that a higher law took precedence.

I call this the "Hebrew National hot dog moment." Remember the commercial for Hebrew National hot dogs? They talked about how their prep kitchens and ingredients were so much better because everything had to be kosher. The reason that they gave was that they had to answer to a "higher authority" – this is the key to your decision process moving forward. Some believers are misguided in their attempt to be uncompromising, and will suggest that the direction of Romans 13 is absolute. But I ask them, "If the government passes a law that commands you to sacrifice your first-born child to Molech, would you do it?"

They always say, "Of course not." And so it is within all men. It is given to us to know the cutoff point with authorities and their immoral decrees. By acting in such a manner, they have abdicated their responsibility to serve the people; they have become illegitimate, and their leadership has become disqualified. At that point, resistance to tyranny is obedience to God.

The problem with most Americans is that we have been so immersed in tyranny, and it has been so normalized to us, that we don't even realize how much tyranny we are needlessly enduring right now. We have become emasculated and domesticated – think Boston Tea Party, think Hebrew midwives.

The Hebrew midwives lied to the government officials who questioned them about it. They put their own lives at risk so as not to violate their consciences. We all need to do the same thing.

THE MIDWIVES LIED TO THE GOVERNMENT

Exodus 1:19 says, “The midwives said to Pharaoh, “Because the Hebrew women aren’t like the Egyptian women; for they are vigorous and give birth before the midwife comes to them.”

God blessed the midwives for doing what they had to do to resist tyranny. As it says in Exodus 1:20, “God dealt well with the midwives, and the people multiplied, and grew very mighty. Because the midwives feared God, he gave them families (households).”

WOULDA, COULDA, SHOULDA

How many people will sit on the porch at the age of 80, and be crushed under the weight of regret? Most! You may have many chances, but it also may come down to one seminal moment to get this right. Start preparing in your mind and heart now, and stop complying with unlawful orders. This is what the Legal Education Movement is all about.

To learn how to start walking in freedom from tyranny, go listen to the free training videos I have on my website. See resource section.

Jesus did not allow the threats from Herod (Luke 13:31) to move him off of the path that he was on, nor did the rebukes of those in His inner circle have any effect, like when Peter did so (Matthew 16:22).

The datasphere and your loved ones will call you a conspiracy theorist – let that name-calling designed to shame you into silence be the badge of honor that spurs you on to greater conquest. Society is calling you names because you are a threat to the slave matrix. Don't let your own human need rob you of that final fulfillment that you will enjoy as you close out your life. You will be able to echo the words of the great apostle Paul when he said, "Therefore, King Agrippa, I was not disobedient to the heavenly vision..." (Acts 26:19)

Jesus embraced the shame of his mission (Hebrews 12:2), He humbled himself to the point of death by crucifixion (Philippians 2:8), and in return, He (like the midwives) was "immortalized," in that He rose from the dead and received "glory, honor, and immortality" (Romans 2:7) and His rightful place as King over all governments. "For whatever is born of God overcomes the world. This is the victory that has overcome the world: your faith. Who is he who overcomes the world, but he who believes that Jesus is the Son of God." (1 John 5:4)

Don't let the end of this book be the end of our friendship; let it be the beginning. Take action and chat with me on the next livestream. Go to the next chapter and Wakeuporelse!

CHAPTER 11



THE DEMOGRAPHICS OF THE TRUTHER COMMUNITY

Very few can deny that there is a great awakening taking place in these last hours of the church age. God is pulling back the veil for all who are seeking to know the truth, and the Truth is bringing a diverse demographic of people together who would not normally congregate. The Truther community consists of a hodgepodge of different belief systems, all assembling around these shared conspiracy theories.

Generally speaking, Truthers don't care what your worldview or religion is. If you believe the conspiracy theory, you are accepted. The Truther community is kind of like an AA meeting in that sense – you will have a blue-collar worker sitting right next to a bank president. Alcoholism doesn't differentiate between people in different socio-economic strata in society, and neither does the conspiracy theory

community. (Not to suggest that advocating for Truth is on par with alcoholism, but I think you get the point.)

Having said that, Truthers will generally congregate around the content creators who share their same worldview so that they can get an analysis that is more consistent with their worldview or religion. The challenge is, that Truthers are the minority, so Truthers often have to compromise to get the information that they are seeking. It's a supply and demand issue – there aren't that many voices to choose from, so a Truther has to work with what he can find and trust.

Wakeuporelse is a Christian fellowship for the Truther Community. Our primary focus is providing biblical analysis of the Mandela Effect and the challenges that we face as Truthers. The search that many Truthers are on needs to end with Jesus, because the ultimate truth is not a thing, it's a person. Jesus said in John 14:6, "I am the way and the truth and the life. No one comes to the Father, except through me."

I am a Bible believer, and therefore I must believe in the reality of Heaven and Hell. And so, I agree with Paul when he said in 1st Corinthians 13:2, "If I have the gift of prophecy, and know all mysteries and all knowledge, and if I have all faith, so as to remove mountains, but don't have love, I am nothing."

If you understand all mysteries, but you do not allow God to rule over you, then you are nothing. At the same time, I welcome any to my channel who might hold a different view. I am an equal-opportunity Christian content creator.

If you are searching for the truth regarding the Mandela Effect and other conspiracy theories, Wakeuporelse is a resource for you, but Wakeup will be especially valuable to a Christian Truther.

So what good is it to be on this journey of exploring the mysteries of the universe if you do not have a relationship with the Living God? You could stand on the mountaintop of notoriety and wisdom regarding these topics, but if you draw your last breath, and your name is not written in the Lamb's Book of Life, what have you accomplished? You will be completely dishonored and forgotten in the underworld. In heaven, however, you will be rewarded for your acknowledgment of the only true King, and all that you did out of obedience to Him. All you have to do is reach out to Him right now. Just say His name out loud....Jesus! He's as close as the mention of His name.

So why are you so stubborn when it comes to these Truther things? Why are you willing to lose everything, rather than recant your beliefs? Turn the page to find out why:

CHAPTER 12



WHY TRUTHERS ARE WILLING TO LOSE EVERYTHING

REASON #1: THEY HAVE A DUTY TO GOD

As it says in Deuteronomy 12:28, “Observe and hear all these words which I command you...” Do you think that you figured out the mysteries of the universe yourself? I would say not – there is no doubt that you had some help with this. God gave this to you, and so you are in His debt. God saw the hunger in your heart to know what’s really going on, so he pushed that button that lets you see past the control grid, just like He did for Elisha’s servant Gehazi in 2nd Kings 6:17. Most people don’t see, but you do because you were shown. You sense that, and you feel obligated to give back to the Giver. I felt that, and a lot of people have told me they felt the same thing. Do you feel it right now? I dare you to roar like a lion.

You were like Neo in the Matrix; you could tell there was some kind of an unseen realm that was influencing everything in the natural realm. You kept having this feeling that you were trying to wake up from something, but somehow things just kept rolling along as usual. There was always an undefined uneasiness, like an itch you couldn't scratch. There's something about you that loves the truth, and there's nothing you can do about it. It's the way He made you, it has tended to get you into trouble throughout your life, and this Truther thing is no different.

There is a part of you that wants to be accepted just like everyone else, but you have never been one to compromise just to get a seat at the table of happiness. When you fell into the rabbit hole, you found out there is a real war going on that you never really knew about. It's like all of the storylines of every superhero movie, but it's real – there are real supervillains, with diabolical plans to kill everyone and rule the world. You can see that their situational awareness has been compromised by the movies. These films trick them into living vicariously through these superhero archetypes. Instead of being inspired to fight for their own freedom, they are tricked into believing that these types of mad scientist scorched earth scenarios only happen in the movies.

They hide the real thing in plain sight and neutralize their willingness to fight for real. If you try to show them documentation that there is a break-away civilization using fallen angel technology to enslave and kill humanity, they will scoff and say, “Your crazy, that's just science fiction.”

Instead of fighting real supervillains like the King of De-pop; Billy “Gates of Hell,” they are given over to being experts in all of the minutia of the plot and subplots of these predictive programming masterpieces. They gain a sense of superiority because they are able to comprehend the advanced scientific concepts that are being portrayed. What they don’t realize is that because they are asleep, they are engaging in suspension of disbelief while watching and this then solidifies the belief that these things are only science fiction. This hardens them from being able to receive the obvious evidence that many of these themes are real. Meanwhile, your loved ones are upset with you because you’re not invested in all the things that “normal” people are usually focused on.

Suddenly, you have a sense of duty to God, and a destiny to fulfill that the Normie knows nothing about. You have a new and intense sense of urgency that trumps having fun. You have accepted the burden of responsibility that goes along with learning the truth – you are mature, responsible, motivated, and reporting for duty, and you now are prioritizing truth over Earthly happiness.

You are a Truther because you have to be. God requires it, and you want God’s approval more than man’s approval. You are compelled to step into the void and be that agent of change that you were created to be. That’s why it was so easy for you to see through the conspiracy when it was shown to you. You didn’t need 50 examples, because you were already looking for it.

It is this acknowledgment and acceptance of destiny, that brings the greatest division between the Normie and the Truther.

Your loved ones see you as obsessed, but God sees you as His favorite Son or Daughter, boldly stepping into the nobility that you have been created for. All of my interactions with Truthers confirms that this sense of destiny and the determination to obey it is at the center of the transformation from Normie to Truther.

The opposite of a Truther is a liar. Normies lie to themselves when they look at your evidence – you know it and they know it. Normies exchange their integrity to carry the water of OfficialDUM.

Truthers have a different set of ideals, so their filters are different. We don't see things as they are, we see things as we are. Truthers see Truth and accept it; Normies see Truth and look away out of fear and pride. If a Normie sees Truth and accepts it, then he or she is no longer a Normie.

Somehow, the Normie only chooses to align themselves with truth if it is in their comfort zone. The Normie might consider being a Truther, as long as it doesn't bring a hell storm down on them as it has for you. Being a Truther means that you love the Truth, no matter where it leads. Your integrity demands that you throw off the chorus of voices that is trying to bully you into conforming to what the majority believes. But the reason you are unwilling to bow your knee is that you believe that the majority are deceived, and you find their arguments very unconvincing.

REASON #2: THEY HAVE A DUTY TO MAN

In Luke 10:36, in the parable of the good Samaritan, Jesus asks, "Now which of these three do you think seemed to be a neighbor to him who fell among the robbers?" He said, "He who showed mercy on him."

Then Jesus said to him, “Go and do likewise.”

In addition to our duty to God, the Truther feels a duty to his fellow man – this is another reason that you refuse to be silenced. By grace alone, you have been given access to truth, and you consider yourself privileged. You have a sense of gratitude, and from that flows a compulsion to share that gift with others. There’s nothing tainted about it; your motto is, “Not on my watch.” You are going to save as many as you can, simply because you’re a nice person.

Hello? It’s OK to be nice; it’s OK to care about people and to be a giving person. Thank you for being considerate of others, and your willingness to walk away from your own prosperity for the sake of humanity. You are Mother Teresa on steroids, OK? That’s you. One of the things you finally find out in the Truther community is the power structure actually has plans to kill everyone. If that’s true, then the only logical response is to stop what you’re doing and try to stop them. Wouldn’t you agree?

So let’s tap the breaks on all the slanderous, suggested false motivations that have been hurled at you, like that you gravitate towards these things because you are insecure. That’s a CIA talking point. My job is to ensure that you don’t internalize any of that stuff.

Of course, we can all acknowledge that Mother Teresa was next level, but I think you understand my point in using her as an archetype of selflessness. You will not allow the truth to be trampled on, for days without number.

So, do you understand, that one of the reasons that you get so frustrated while listening to your friends and family talk about nothing, is because you have empathy towards them? You see them in the deception that they are in, and it upsets you.

It's what any caring person would do: keep caring, keep speaking, and keep believing. You are doing the right thing, Truther.

REASON #3: TRUTH IS NOT OPTIONAL

Psalm 51:6 says, "Behold, you desire truth in the inward parts." You don't have to accept what is true; a lot of people live in a world of lies because it's much more comfortable than dealing with reality. God's rulership over us, however, is mandatory, if you want to enjoy his presence and make Heaven your home. If you don't care about those two things, then obedience to God is optional because He gave you free will.

Christ gave everything that he had to restore you to the Father. If you repent of your sins and believe the Gospel, then all of your debts will be paid, and the free gift is yours. Once you engage God in this great exchange, all of the ordinances that were against you will be taken away. You can come with nothing – no money, and no great resume – and you will be accepted. He paid a price that you could never pay, and all He asks in return is that you would give Him everything, and this includes dishonesty in any form. Sell everything and buy the field so that you can possess the Pearl of Great Price, but to walk with Him means that you come under the strictest code of ethics. You are a bondsman to God, and therefore a slave to the truth.

REASON #4: THE TRUTHER AND THE NORMIE ARE IN TWO DIFFERENT WORLDS

It doesn't matter if I see it myself, or if someone shows me – I'm here to tell you that I live in a world where when I first see that the ISS AstroNOTs are on wires, I say something like, "Hey, why are these astronauts on wires?"

Or I say something like, "That must mean that NASA is lying to us. This is really disturbing on so many levels. I am going to have to look into this right away; this is really important."

That's the kind of world that I live in – when you see something like that you say, "Wow, am I seeing what I think I'm seeing? It can't be, but it sure looks like they are on wires. Do you have any more examples of this?" That's the world I live in.

The Normie, however, lives in a different world. They know that this topic bumps up against the official story, so they have to report for Normie duty. The Normie sees the same thing that the Truther sees, but they respond quite differently. When you show them these types of show-stopping observations, the Normie will say, "Well, you can't believe everything you see on the internet."

That's a statement from a different world from the one that I live in. The various proofs for any number of conspiracies are right there in front of them – they know they are real, but they just don't want them to be.

Facts that contradict a Normie's worldview are like the cold green beans on my dinner plate when I was 10. I knew I was supposed to eat them because they were good for me, but I didn't like them, so I just kept pushing them around with my fork. I remember using every manipulation tactic I could think of with my parents to get out of having to eat them – I would beg, stall, rearrange the green beans, cry, lie, and say I didn't feel good. Eventually, I would flat-out refuse to eat them.

I remember thinking, "I'd rather have to go to my room for the rest of the night than have to eat these nasty things." Sometimes, if I had the chance, I would even grab them and stash them on a ledge underneath our dining room table. Then I would pretend that I had gobbled them up. Then two or three times a year, when my mom would shampoo the rugs, she would take out the table and find all these dried vegetables on the slats of the table. I would be somewhere in the belly of the house, and I would hear my mother yell my name, "JOHN!" I knew instantly that meant she was shampooing the rugs and she had found my green beans.

It was a battle royal, but there was just no way that I was going to eat those nasty green beans from the frozen section of ShopRite Supermarket. In the same way, the Normie is going to fight the Truther to the bitter end, rather than have their worldview messed with.

The Normie is like a politician trying to cover up a scandal – they are experts in sophistry, the art of answering without ever answering, while making everyone believe as though you have given an answer. But the Truther will have none of this.

As a result, it eventually dawns on the Truther that they will never be able to rejoin the world that the Normie lives in – the world that they used to live in, the world of willful ignorance. The very idea is abhorrent to the Truther, so they have to go right on being a Truther, no matter what the cost.

This reality brings me to the next reason that the Truther refuses to back down, shut up and get back in line.

REASON #5: TRUTHERS DON'T CARE WHAT MORTALS THINK

Truthers bow to no man; that's what makes them a Truther. Part of the Normie attack vector is to threaten you into silence. Truthers are given ultimatums, edicts, and shut-up orders. They are told, "Don't talk about your crazy stuff when we go to my sister's house, you know how she gets."

But that's like an irresponsible parent telling a babysitter, "Don't take the razor blades away from little four-year-old Joey, he likes playing with them and he might get upset." You have a duty to obey the Truth, not the mind control victim who happens to be your family member. Truthers have decided that they would rather offend the bug-eyed Normie that is calling them names than offend Jesus.

Oswald Chambers said, "The remarkable thing about God is that when you fear God, you fear nothing else, whereas if you do not fear God, you fear everything else."

You are either going to offend man, or offend God, pick one.

Tell me if you can't relate to this next one:

REASON #6: BECAUSE YOU HAVE A SENSE OF URGENCY

God created us with certain instinctive reactions to different things. When you burn your hand on the stove, you don't have to think about pulling it away. If you see someone attractive to you, generally there is a reaction; it's not something you have to think about. We are wired to have a visceral reaction to certain things, like somebody being murdered.

If you saw someone being murdered in the park with a knife, I guess I can imagine that you might freak out and run. Most people would either start yelling or calling the police on their phones. But what would you think of the person who was witnessing a murder and only stood there and stared? If they felt no urgency or responsibility to do something, and were completely detached from the need of their fellow man, what would you think?

That would be something that psychologists would probably categorize as some sort of severe psychological disorder. Apathy is defined in the Oxford dictionary as “An absence of emotion, a feeling of generalized indifference and unaffectedness.” Truthers see this type of bizarre detachment with just about every Normie we encounter. The Normie does not display the kind of alarm, curiosity, or discernment that a normal person exhibits – they exhibit uncharacteristic anger outbursts, irrational avoidance tactics, and strong tendencies to change the subject. It is quite typical for them to display their unwillingness to explore just about any topic that would fall into the category of conspiracy theory.

They accuse Truthers of being obsessed, but it's really the Normie who is exhibiting a bizarre detachment that is extremely inappropriate, because the normal urgency or inquisitive response is strangely absent.

REASON #7: THE TRUTHER IS HUMBLE

I heard a psychologist describe good self-esteem, as the ability to accept what is going on around you. The dysfunctional person, however, can't handle reality, and instead engages in escapism, drowning their pain in alcohol, drugs, or pornography. They engage in the endless distractions of video games and various other entertainment mediums. Understanding that, it's interesting to learn that the word "muse" means to think, but the prefix "a" means not. When you seek amusement, you are escaping to a place where you don't have to think.

The Normie is engaged in a powerful self-deception, that is fueled by self-preservation. The Truther, on the other hand, values the Truth over their reputation or happiness.

This decision to embrace persecution requires humility. If you tell the Normie that the Earth is flat, they think, "I'm pretty smart; there's no way I could have been tricked my whole life like that." They become offended at the idea that they could be so stupid as to allow such a thing to be done to them. This pride rising up overrides their better judgement and drives them to drawback into a denial of the facts.

The Oxford dictionary defines humility as "a modest or low view of one's own importance." Strangely, a different person sees the same evidence as the Normie, but is somehow able to look at it with pure eyes, and categorize it with no strings attached.

They somehow take in this stunning observation, but refuse to consider the damage it will cause if they follow it to its inevitable conclusion. In a moment of decision, the Truther abandons themselves to the evidence without any regard to their own future safety. They are a slave to the facts and they will not allow the threat, of a loss of reputation, short circuit the conclusion that they are forced to make.

REASON #8: THEY HAVE AN INSTINCT FOR SURVIVAL

Why do I insist on being a Truther and defying the constant mainstream narrative that demonizes conspiracy theorists? Because I don't like when people are trying to rob and murder me. I'm just funny that way.

When I find out that some mad scientists are spraying my family and I with aluminum particulate and barium salts, and then they are brainwashing my family, so they won't even allow me to prove it to them, I get a little testy. How about you?

It's not just that the Lucies want to depopulate humanity – they have been enslaving us for our whole lives, and getting us to love it. If you have ever heard someone utter the words, “That person is a tax cheat,” then you have heard someone admitting that they love their slavery.

We are not supposed to love it when we are being defrauded. If a little girl was being abducted, would you condemn her for escaping?

Would you criticize someone that fights off a mugger, and then call them a “crime resister”? Does the victim of the crime have any obligation to cooperate with their mugger?

Disclaimer: The following information is not legal or tax advice. It is for educational and entertainment purposes only.

Someone associated with Gov Co. committed fraud against you, and, when your mom signed the birth certificate, secretly opted you into agreeing to pay taxes at birth. That's when you were first opted into being a 14th amendment corporate citizen of the Corporate UNITED STATES, INC.

It was done using fraud and presumption, and without full and honest disclosure. As an employee of Gov Co., you do have to follow their company policies, but under all contract law, once fraud is discovered, it voids any contract that has been made, going all the way back to the beginning.

Before we discovered the fraud, we just kept doing what we were told by everyone around us. The birth certificate contracted us with the company and made us an employee, but it was only the first of many such contracts. From there, you did what you were told, and you continued to contract with the corporation through going to get your license, filling out your tax forms for your first job, and a variety of similar agreements, where you were unknowingly agreeing to become an employee of the company. No one ever told you that those things were optional.

All governments are privately-owned, for-profit businesses. If you've never done this, you need to do this now so you can be convinced.

Your town, city, county, state, and federal governments, are all privately held, for-profit businesses. They are not de jure governments – they are de facto.

According to the Oxford dictionary, defacto means “being such in effect though not formally recognized and exercising power as if legally constituted.

All government operations are private companies operating “as if” they were legally constituted. All of them from the UNITED STATES CORP right down to your local dog catcher are private entities masquerading as a government. They are “not formally recognized.”

In your town, the DA’s office, the local courts, police, and every department, all have Dun and Bradstreet numbers.

According to the Dun and Bradstreet website, “A Dun and Bradstreet number is a nine-digit unique identifier for businesses.”

There’s no structure or contrivance, where a government entity could ever need or have a D&B number. If an organization has a D&B number, it is not a government organization, it is a business. Don’t take my word for it, here’s how to look up your local municipality for yourself.

1. Go to <https://www.dnb.com/duns-number/lookup.html>
2. Choose “select” then “other company”
3. Enter your city
4. Choose your state
5. Click the “Search” button

You will then see your city listed, with multiple locations. One may be listed as “headquarters” and others as “branches.” Either one is fine – you just want to see the D&B number.

6. Go to the right of the screen and choose the link that says, “Email DUNS Number.”
7. Enter your name and email and hit the send button. The D&B number for that entity will come to your inbox.

Here are some additional searches that you can conduct to show you that everything you thought was a government is actually a private company:

Enter the words as I have them formatted in the example and use your city or county instead.

To look up your county, enter “County of” _____ (your county)
(Example: County of “Essex”)

You will get a return titled “County of Essex.” Go to the right, and request that the D&B number be emailed to you. When you get the email, and you see the number, that is proof that the county is a private, for-profit business.

I’m sorry, but this needs to completely freak you out – it is one of the most Earth-shattering things I have ever learned as a Truther. You have been tricked into thinking that all of these companies that we are tangled up with are governments. They have tricked us into thinking that we have to obey all of their tyrannical policies and rules without question. You will be fined and taxed into oblivion, and never even

put up a fight. They have created a fake world that makes you love your slavery, and it's time you admit it. Fines, taxes and most legal trouble that they can try to lure you into are all optional – you agree to all of it.

Here are some additional examples of how to look up other things:

- To see that your local police department is a private, for-profit business, in the “your city” field, type the city name and “police department.” (For example, “Essex” “Police Department”)
- To see that your local court system, is a private, for-profit business, enter your county name and “courts” in the “your county” field. (For example, “Essex County” “Courts”) Note: To look up your local courts, use the county, not the city.

So, the policeman issuing directives to a free person is the same as a store manager demanding the driver's license of a store customer. If you're in the produce section of Walmart, and a stock boy walks up to you and demands to see your ID, what are you going to tell them? I think you are going to say, “I don't think I'm under any obligation to show you my ID.”

Similarly, the judge in the black robe is an employee of a private, for-profit business, just like the Walmart employee. Sorry to be the one to tell you – it's that bad, and you've been had. So sad – don't be too mad.

What am I saying? If you have extricated yourself from their jurisdiction by taking dominion over the air, land and sea, and there is no injured party, then the cop or the judge has as much jurisdiction over you as the stock boy at the supermarket. A lot of people are living in this freedom, and there is nothing immoral about breaking free from tyranny. American State Nationals are not saying that the law doesn't apply to us, we're saying that if there is no injured party, statutes, codes and policies don't apply to us.

So don't believe the hype that everyone who tries to live in the private is getting arrested – that's definitely not true at all. Secondly, it doesn't matter, because the overlords are going to arrest and kill you anyway. There is no more laying low in this world; it is fight or die. You have the option to move into the private and engage the enemy. I believe that in most cases this will make you a hard target and will extend your life throughout what is coming. Becoming an American State National and joining the legal education movement will be a life and death decision for many. And if not, at least you die with honor.

NOTE: What follows is not legal or tax advice and is intended for educational and entertainment purposes only.

If you follow a fairly simple process of filing certain documents in a certain way, you can move yourself out from under the jurisdiction of the fraudulent, fake government and its stifling policies that only apply to 14th amendment citizens. The first step is to change your status from 14th amendment citizen (Employee of the Corporation) to American State National (free (wo)man). You do this by filing an affidavit with the Secretary of State in Washington.

Here are the two different civil statuses that someone can occupy:

- 8 U.S.C. §1401 - Definition of “U.S. citizen”: “a person born in the United States, and subject to the jurisdiction thereof.”
- 8 U.S.C. §1101(a)(21) - Definition of American State National: “a person owing permanent allegiance to a state.

Here are a few Supreme Court rulings that verify that this is actually an option that is available to you:

- *Tashiro v. Jordan*, 201 Cal. 236 (1927): “it is clear that there is a citizenship of the United States and citizenship of a state.”
- *U.S. v. Anthony* 24 Fed. 829 (1873): “the term resident and citizen of the United States is distinguished from a citizen of one of the several states, in that the former is a special class of citizen created by Congress.”
- *United States v. Cruikshank*, 92 U.S. 542 (1875): “we have in our political system a government of the United States and a government of each of the several states. Each one of these governments is distinct from the others, and each has citizens of its own...”
- *McDonel v. The State*, 90 Ind. 320 (1883): “...he was not a citizen of the United States, he was a citizen and voter of the State...” and “one may be a citizen of a State and yet not a citizen of the United States”.
- *Kitchens v. Steele*, 112 F. Supp 383: "a citizen of the United States is a citizen of the federal government."

Twenty-one days after filing your affidavit with the Secretary of State, you will need to file some additional paperwork at your local Registrar of Deeds. This act of publishing your documents on the land creates a court of record and makes it official. Once you have done this, you are officially a State National. Wakeuporelse PMA can help guide you through a turn key process, and assist you with getting all of the customized documents that you need to do this.

Your next step is to obtain a passport that reflects your new status, so you have government documentation to that effect. If done correctly, in relation to code violations, the new passport will instruct law enforcement as follows: “Do not question, do not detain, limited diplomatic immunity.”

From there, you must file a customized Form 56, an affidavit of status, and a revocation of election. These filings must be done in a certain way, and at certain time intervals, to the correct locations, so do not attempt it without the suggestions of those who have gone before you. Wakeuporelse can help you get all of this done as well.

Once you have accomplished these milestones, you can look at the tax laws and all statutes, codes, and rules, from a whole different perspective. Definitions of words like “person, resident, citizen, taxpayer, and income, will take on a whole new meaning – or rather, non-meaning – for you.

They don’t mean what you think they mean, and if you have corrected your status properly, and you have extricated yourself from many of the fraudulent contracts, you will have a lot more options than you did before. Go to the resources section in the back for more information.

All that to say if a Normie hears that you are having any kind of back and forth with the IRS, they will immediately look at you with disdain, and put you in a category of tax cheat. They have no idea how brainwashed they are; they are conditioned to obey and not ask questions, much less remove themselves from this odious, unconstitutional burden, and they are agreeing with the criminals who are engaged in fraud against them. This is what Truthers are pushing against in a thousand different ways, because we are putting our foot down.

Do you want to settle this tax debate once and for all for yourself? Visit the link below and watch both of the videos that you'll find there.
www.wakeuporelse.com/tax

The fundamental lie that the Normie believes concerning the idea of being a tax cheat is that “everyone needs to pay their fair share” for the system to operate. Otherwise, how will they build the roads and schools?” But what the Normie doesn't know, is that according to transcripts that were obtained in a federal court case, Gov Co. generates about one trillion dollars a day, out of all of our Cestui Que Vie trusts. If they can't run their federal government on that, then they need to scale it back until they can.

This brings me to the next reason why I believe that Truthers would rather endure persecution than sacrifice their conscience on the altar of worldliness.

REASON #9: THEY TAKE BEING ENSLAVED VERY SERIOUSLY

It's one thing to be unaware of the noose around your neck because of normalcy bias, but it's entirely another thing to remain that way once an informed Truther comes and shows you the evidence of its existence. The Truther has had smelling salts passed under their nose, and they are not in the mood for fun and games any longer. In the words of Rowdy Roddy Piper, "We have come to kick butt and chew gum, and we're all out of gum."

It's slowly dawning on the Truther how they enslave us in so many ways, such as with inflation, so that we must toil endlessly just to survive. Most people have so much debt, and the cost of things is so inflated, that people can't rest, spend quality time with family, or be active in their community. The laundry list of blatant, governmental acts of tyranny and vulgar abuse of power is so egregious, that many feel compelled to embrace an almost reckless shift of priorities. Many have abandoned themselves to the pursuit of freedom for themselves and humanity.

We are enslaved by a controlled media, which programs our minds to love our slavery.

We are enslaved by churches that have been infiltrated with scientism, and an occult-laden, entertainment worship format that God is a million miles away from.

The more relevant churches become, the less God seems to want to have anything to do with them. One thing I learned from being a worship leader is that you can't fake the anointing – God only comes where he is invited, and where he doesn't have to share the glory with

anyone or anything. My personal experience over 30 years, from being able to watch how the Holy Spirit interacts in different environments, is that there is a direct correlation between how strongly the Holy Spirit manifests Himself, and the level of consecration of the ministers.

Generally speaking, God doesn't flow through music, he flows through hearts that are yielded and longing for Him. It's not that the musicianship doesn't matter, it's just that it's secondary as to whether God is going to show up or not.

God is offended by the seeker-sensitive tactics that are deployed by most churches, because they seek to circumvent the ministry of the Holy Spirit. American Christianity has substituted relying on God with being trendy, similar to how the Catholic Church substituted their stained-glass cathedrals for God's presence.

Being "relevant" may work to attract a larger group of people, but all you are doing is creating false converts. God wants us to be "irrelevant" so that He gets all the glory. Being relevant is noisy flesh on parade, and all it does is grieve the Holy Spirit. God is not going to share His glory with tight jeans, big screens, and smoke machines.

I'm not suggesting that pastors start wearing a miter on their heads and return us to the pomp and circumstance of the Catholic church, but if you show a group of unsaved people, some Christian rap music and a Mennonite choir, what are they going to think?

If you ask them which one seems more "Christian," what do you think the answer is going to be? Most people would discern that the Mennonite choir seems more "Christian." But why is that?

What is it about the Mennonite choreography and music that is more easily interpreted as representing God? By modern standards, the Mennonite clothing style is very drab; it's a purposeful fashion statement that seeks to highlight modesty. The goal of modesty is to not attract attention to itself. Their style of clothing essentially says, "Don't look at us, look at Jesus." Well, I'm here to tell you that God likes that.

They have a Christian "uniform" that says, "I'm not following the latest fashions of the world; I'm consecrated to God." Worldliness is the latest whatever; it's an "anti-worldliness" uniform. It's also timeless, not paying any homage to the latest fashion trend.

The Mennonite music style has a similar sentiment behind it. The musical accompaniment is typically very basic, even just acapella, and seeks to be modest. The music says, "Don't pay attention to me – pay attention to the one who we are singing about." With these bland types of orchestrations, you are forced to focus on the doctrine, instead of the soundscapes.

A lot of contemporary Christian worship has become creepy, mystical journeying, and features hypnotic, repetitious mantras that seem to have drifted very far from the moorings of the biblical model of worship. A lot of recent Christian music also trivializes God by introducing an entertainment groove pocket emphasis.

Everyone is so keyed into the jams that God just becomes an afterthought. Believe me, I've done it, and God had to deal with me about it.

Most modern Christians will roll their eyes at the Mennonite's choreography and musicality, suggesting that it's boring, outdated, and uninspiring. Frankly, I don't disagree, but there's nothing in your job description as a worshiper that says that you get to approach God in any way that you want, with whatever music that you'd prefer.

What's interesting is that the mindset of most modern Christians sounds very similar to those that were approaching God in the Old Testament days. The believers back in Malachi's day were also turning up their noses at the things that were holy, instead preferring things that were more "stimulating." Malachi 1:7 describes much of what is offered up as worship in modern churches:

"You offer polluted bread on my altar. You say, 'How have we polluted you?' In that you say, 'Yahweh's table is contemptible.' When you offer the blind for sacrifice, isn't that evil? And when you offer the lame and sick, isn't that evil?"

In other words, music and worship that would be pleasing to God is boring, so we're going to bring in the rock god.

Verse 13 echoes the same type of sentiment that modern Christians have, regarding a worship experience like a Mennonite choir:

Malachi 1:13 "You say also, 'Behold, what a weariness it is!' And you have sniffed at it."

Isn't that exactly what most Christians, especially young adults, would say regarding some Mennonite worship? They would say, "Oh, what a weariness!" And they "would sniff at it."

Just to be clear, I was a jazz guitar major in college, so I don't like Mennonite music either. I do however, like the presence of God, and I have found that God doesn't flow through every kind of music. You might say He does, but I disagree. There are absolutes in His realm, and there are no apologies offered to idolators.

So this is not me trying to push my musical preferences on people – this is me pointing out that God has musical preferences. If you don't think that God has preferences, then you don't know your Bible and you definitely don't know Him. What I have found is that the more the music matches the fruit of the spirit, the more God will flow through it. So that means that you can't just necessarily indulge in whatever orchestrations that you are comfortable with.

Churches have elevated entertainment as a virtue, and openly admit that they use it to attract the worldlings. They admit that the goal is to look like the world to win the world. They try to lure people in with a half-time show-type environment and then sneak the word of God into their program when they least expect it.

I call it “sneak-attack evangelism.” It's a ridiculous concept, and it's everywhere. I cannot tell you how many times I have heard ministers justify the use of hard rock entertainment worship, and dark choreography, by suggesting that these themes will attract the worldlings, and then we can speak the word of God to them.

What they don't realize is that their music and their choreography *are* the message – slathering scripture over the top of it doesn't change that. I have been told, “The music doesn't matter, all that matters is the heart of the worshiper.”

That's a meaningless Christian platitude that doesn't even hold up to cursory examination. It sounds very spiritual, but it's misleading.

If I play nihilistic head-banging death metal, it's because my heart is full of pessimism, anger, and death. I'm going to choose the music that resonates and most aligns itself with what is in my heart – therefore, the music does matter.

Music is a language that allows humans to express the deepest feelings of their heart. And whatever that emotion is, you can rest assured that it is being imparted to the listener. This means that the minister has a solemn responsibility to ensure that the offering is pure.

Try telling the company that is going to spend \$2 million for a 30-second ad during the Super Bowl, that the music in their commercial doesn't matter. Think of the music in a film like *Jaws*, where the shark is stalking the girl in the water. Or what the music is like during the chase scene in an action movie, versus the type of music that would typically be selected to accompany a romantic scene, between a couple that meets in a French café. Come on people! The music is the message! If it doesn't reflect love, joy, peace, patience, kindness, goodness, generosity, gentleness, faithfulness, modesty, self-control, purity, then it's not something that God likes.

I've heard people say, "God created all music, it's all from him." No! God created all the notes, but it's man who then arranges them, to create a musical language that speaks a very clear message, either good or evil. God has preferences, and you ignore them at your own peril.

Isn't it true that evil has a certain look to it? When you see an evil demon, you can tell that they are evil the moment that you look at them. The monster in a horror movie looks evil because it's a twisted distortion of some beautiful creature that God has created. Well, I'm here to tell you that evil has a sound as well, and it's made its way into the Sunday service of a lot of churches. And it's one of the biggest reasons why people have left the church.

I've had people tell me, "Well, I'm blessed by rock." But I'm saying you're not allowed to be blessed by rock. It's like saying, "I'm blessed by adultery."

I realize that there is a linear range of "edginess" to rock, from soft rock to hard rock to death metal, and the farther into edgy that you go, the farther away from the fruit of the spirit you go. I discerned that I was able to use some elements of rock in my orchestrations if I was careful, without drawing too much attention away from the One that was always to have the pre-eminence.

But rock music is typically loud, and the rock backbeat is prominent. These are two central orchestrations of the rock genre that are always present, and render it generally inappropriate as a vehicle in offering homage to the great God Jehovah. He was very particular about the quality of the lambs that were allowed to be used in the sacrifice. He's no different today when it comes to our musical offerings to Him.

At a very basic level, a loud driving beat is going to be a distraction in entering into the presence of God, because it's inherently drawing attention to itself. It's like trying to pray while someone is hitting you on the side of the head with a two-by-four.

I'm sorry, but there seems to be certain absolutes, regarding the quintessential characteristics of entering into the presence of God that rock music seems to violate. I don't care if you like it or not; it is clear to me, and many other believers, that God doesn't like it.

Rock elicits a common physiological response that is very foreign to someone that is seeking to enter into the presence of God. The natural response to the driving beat is to synchronize your body to it by banging your head in the air, back and forth to the beat. It's very common to see, and it's why they call rockers headbangers. If you think that giving yourself over to the rock beat and worshiping God go hand in hand, you're just lying to yourself so you can indulge your love for that musical style.

If you can't discern that this musical style is a language of rebellion, then you are spiritually dull. If you won't admit there's some validity to what I'm saying, then you are just acting to protect your idol that you don't want to surrender.

Rock is a bully, and sex, drugs, and rock and roll are a lifestyle that gives God the finger – the music is a reflection of that. Come on man, the music style is a language. And so what is rock saying? Rock has always been about rebellion against authority and about partying – that's what “let's rock” means. And you're not going to just magically wash away those sentiments by simply adding Jesus lyrics – it doesn't work that way.

I always thought that rock was evil because there were so many Satanic rock bands – in my mind, it was a sort of guilt-by-association thing. But that’s not what’s really going on. It’s the opposite: rock isn’t evil because evil people like it, evil people like it because rock is evil.

John 3:19 says, “This is the judgment, that the light has come into the world, and men loved the darkness rather than the light, for their works were evil.” If you just reverse this, it still means the same thing, and you could say evil people, or people whose “deeds are evil,” will tend to “love darkness or dark things.” Let me say that again: evil people will gravitate to evil things. So it seems quite clear that Satanists, who are evil, seem to love rock music more than any other style. And that must mean that rock is itself evil, because according to John 3:19, evil people will naturally gravitate to evil things.

We know this is true because we can all see that there are no Satanic barbershop quartets, and no Satanic bluegrass bands. There are, however, plenty of Satanic rock bands. This is because evil people naturally gravitate to the music that best reflects the evil that is in their hearts.

That’s the realization that I came to myself, as a jazz and rock guitarist, and worship leader for over 30 years. Again, I love rock, but I had to part ways with it if I wanted to operate as a Levite in the temple. Do you understand? I love rock, it is epic and powerful, but I had to drop it like a bad habit.

You also have to recognize how much entertainment is mixed into most contemporary worship. The Oxford dictionary definition of entertainment is “the action of providing or being provided with amusement or enjoyment.” The goal of entertainment is to amuse people. So what’s the definition of worship? “The act or expression of reverence and adoration for a deity.”

Do you see that entertainment and worship are two diametrically opposed behaviors? One is receiving while the other is giving. Entertainment is for you; worship is for God. It’s called a worship “service” for a reason – you are coming to “serve” Him, with a “sacrifice” of praise. It’s called a sacrifice, and entertainment is the opposite of sacrifice. Entertainment is an indulgence for your pleasure.

Biblically speaking, if you come to the house of God to worship Him, you aren’t coming there for your own entertainment. You are there to thank God for what He has done, and to worship Him for who He is. It’s a response of gratitude from the heart to return thanks to Him for all that He has done for you. It’s not to throw down and get your groove on like you’re at a Toby Mac concert.

I spent decades being a worship leader, leading worship teams into literally thousands of worship services. I have lived and worked with the musicians who made up the teams I was leading. Many of them had, as their primary musical influences, worldly bands or Christian artists whose main influences were worldly bands.

My point is that the entertainment format of these worldly bands has been unconsciously emulated and incorporated into virtually all contemporary worship.

Deep down, a lot of these twenty somethings who are the workhorses of the church music ministries, are emulating their musical idols every Sunday morning; for many, Sunday morning is their opportunity to be a rock star. They are mimicking an entertainment model, which is the opposite of what worship truly is. I call it the “ooo, baby, baby” style of worship. I’m sorry, but only God sets the rules regarding how we get to approach Him.

The Levites had to follow very strict rules regarding separation from the world, and how they conducted themselves in the temple. It is no joke to handle the things of God – if you are up there, you can’t just do whatever you want or play whatever you want. It’s not *your* time to shine; you are supposed to be completely hidden behind the cross. But I saw plenty of that in the people who made up many of the worship teams that I worked with.

One time, before I was saved, I was in this rhythm and blues band that was put together by some top musicians. These guys knew how to play, they knew what they were doing. We were playing the college circuit, and there were a few songs that we did that were definitely rock. I talked them into letting me do a slide down to the end of the stage while doing a blistering guitar solo.

When the time came, I had my extra-long cord, and I ran out and slid on my knees right to the edge of the stage. I threw my head back and flailed all over the guitar neck in an epic, Eddie-Van-Halen-hammer-fest. It was the only time that I ever had a chance to actually do something like that in a real concert.

All that to say this – that type of behavior is 100 percent the exact opposite of what it means to be a worship leader. My goal was to have everyone looking at me, and thinking about how awesome I was – the other end of the spectrum is something closer to a Mennonite choir. Get the picture? That’s just how it is, take it or leave it.

I know these are gross overgeneralizations, but I don’t have a whole chapter to unpack this. I hope that what I have said may give you some perspective. It is of course, a very complex and polarized topic, and we’ve only scratched the surface.

For many, my words are a relief. Finally someone is articulating the perceptions that they have had, without truly being able to understand what they were feeling. On the other hand, others are offended to have something as undefinable as a musical style to be condemned as not of God.

To a certain degree, this is a “my discernment” is better than “your discernment” conversation, so it’s not an easy conversation to have. There are, however, passages and concepts to support this idea. One is Hebrews 5:14: “But solid food is for those who are full grown, who by reason of use have their senses exercised to discern good and evil.”

By reason of use, you can get better at discerning. This is no different from anything else in this world. I don’t know what all the answers are regarding this debate, but what I do know is that you are not going to get God to renegotiate the Ten Commandments, and you are not going to be able to force your musical preferences on Him either. He does have musical preferences.

REASON #10: YOU PREFER JUSTICE TO UNRIGHTEOUSNESS

As it says in Proverbs 11:1, “A false balance is an abomination to Yahweh, but accurate weights are his delight.” The system has been co-opted, hijacked, and taken over, and Truthers refuse to be accomplices through inaction. They don’t have a critical spirit – they just don’t take kindly to the Devil running around in the open without someone saying something.

Proverbs 8:13 says; “The fear of Yahweh is to hate evil. I hate pride, arrogance, the evil way, and the perverse mouth.

Truthers tend to take responsibility for policing their immediate surroundings; it’s one of the character traits that God gave you. You can’t help yourself, so go with it. God loves when you speak up, but it tends to get you in trouble with mortals. It’s not that you are a troublemaker – you just understand that freedom isn’t free, and somebody has to do it.

When you're four years old, and Joey takes your truck you say, “Hey! That's mine!” We are given a sense of right and wrong from birth. As adults, it is high time that we take action on what we know is right and wrong. If we do not act, we will regret it when the option to act has been completely removed. I’m not saying that we will win, but we can go down with glory. All men die, but not all men live – you can live on your knees or die on your feet.

If you are a Truther, then you have probably found yourself in leadership roles for whatever endeavors you have found yourself in. This leadership trait leads you to be noseey when it comes to how things are run – this is because you tend to notice that injustices are taking

place, and you somehow feel that it's your responsibility to fix it, or at least bring it to the attention of whomever needs to know. Don't fight it; it's just how God made you. I think we forget that God makes us a certain way, with certain characteristics. I have twins, and they came out as different as chalk and cheese.

Truthers are non-conformists, because most of society is going along with the deceptions. You will have to be the odd man out, the freak, the weirdo, only because it seems to you that so many people don't care about right and wrong. You are on a mission, and most people are not on a mission.

It's intolerable for the Truther to follow the crowd, if the crowd is ignoring all of the deceptions that are going on around them. They know they have to choose pain if they follow the truth, but they do it anyway. Truthers refuse to live in harmony with evil, just to be accepted, and they end up creating all kinds of pain and suffering for themselves, over and over again.

But this journey is God's crucible for His favorite ones. Our journey is like that of the children of Israel on their way to the promised land. One of the cities that they stopped in was called, Horhagidgad. It means the Cavern of Gidgad. The name comes from a root word, Gudgodah, meaning "the slashing place," or "the place of tortuous twisting."

You are on the potter's wheel and you need to let Him knead you; pardon the pun. But let patience have its perfect work, that you may be perfect and complete, lacking nothing. (James 1:4)

REASON #11: BEING A TRUTHER IS FUN

Truthers are, in a good way, like a proverbial bull in the China shop. They get to experience the rush of finding out that NASA openly admits that the “image” of the Earth from space is a cartoon. Then they stand back and watch all the Normies from a distance, all mesmerized by NASA’s many parlor tricks. It’s quite a show. All of the planets and galaxies are cartoons, and there are no stars in any of the pictures they show us, and nobody is noticing.

When you first become aware of these things, you are seized by the scope of your own blindness over all the years that have passed. How could you not have seen any of these things before? But behind the shock and embarrassment, of your own incredible failure to see, comes a euphoric sense of relief, that any animal that has been released from the hunter’s snare would feel. When Truman finally left the TV studio that was his home, he was smiling.

This, and other revelations like it, blow the top of your brain box clear off the top of your head, and you begin riding around in your life like Paul Revere, yelling at everyone around you that the whole world is fake. It’s awesome.

Of course, 99 percent of them just throw rotten eggs at you from a distance, and write you out of their wills, but you are drunk with reality, and you wouldn’t change a thing.

Loving and fighting for the truth is fun. The fake reality is a boring lie that sucks the life out of any red-blooded human being with half a brain. The real reality is a roller coaster thrill ride, and it’s absolutely awesome. As we discussed, the Normie is spellbound by superhero movies, depicting dimensional portals that evil scientists are opening,

which will typically release giant hordes of demon warriors that will end the world as we know it. The Normie thinks that it's all just Hollywood entertainment, but the Truther knows that CERN's Hadron Collider is the real thing. Here are some fun facts that you can share at your next family gathering. Everyone will be so interested to hear what you have to say – not!

Fun Facts about CERN

- According to CERN's website, July 2016 is when the collider was turned up to full power for the first time. This also happens to coincide exactly with when searches on Google for the term Mandela Effect commenced, and then went straight up on the charts.
- If you look at CERN's logo, it is clearly a 666.
- CERN produced a cryptic, occult-laden video called "Symmetry." You would have to see it to believe it; it doesn't seem to have anything to do with science, but it seems to have everything to do with the underworld. Watch the video here: www.wakeuporelse.com/symmetry
- The statue that is proudly displayed in the front courtyard of the facility is the Hindu God Shiva, the god of destruction.
- It appears that CERN is built right on top of the ancient ruins of a temple that was active during the Roman empire. The town in France where CERN is situated is called Saint Genus Pouilly. The name Pouilly comes from the Latin, "appolliacum." It is believed that in Roman times, a temple existed in honor of Apollo, and the people who lived there believed that it was a

gateway to the underworld. Well, what do you know? Revelations 9:1 says, “Then the fifth angel sounded his trumpet, and I saw a star that had fallen from Heaven to Earth, and it was given the key to the pit of the Abyss. The star opened the pit of the Abyss, and smoke rose out of it like the smoke of a great furnace, and the sun and the air were darkened by the smoke from the pit.” And then in Revelations 9:11, it says, “They were ruled by a king, the angel of the Abyss. His name in Hebrew is Abaddon, and in Greek it is Apollyon.”

- One year after CERN's grand opening, Sergio Bertolucci, former director of research and scientific computing of the facility, grabbed headlines when he told a British magazine that “the super Collider could open otherworldly doors to another dimension, for a very tiny lapse of time, mere fractions of a second, but that may be just enough time to peer into this Open Door, either by getting something out of it or sending something into it.”

These observations are just a few of the pieces of evidence that lead some to believe that CERN is the key spoken of in the book of Revelation. So while our loved ones mindlessly consume the predictive programming about evil scientists opening portals to release demon warriors, we see the real thing unfolding before us.

Which scenario makes you feel more significant?

Scenario #1 – Humans, and the Earth they inhabit, all manage to evolve through a long process of random events. We are just part of the natural biological process of this Earthly place, with no creator to relate to.

Because you have randomly evolved out of the primordial ooze, you are left with a sense that you are no more significant than a rock or a sticker bush.

Without God, we are reduced to a collection of organic materials with no sense of destiny. You exist, and then you die – that’s it! This is what the narrative of a spinning ball Earth seeks to communicate to you. If you listen to Carl Sagan, Neil deGrasse Tyson, and Bill Nye the Science Guy, you will hear them talk about how insignificant we are in the universe. They are evangelists for Satan himself; they want you to believe in evolution, or that aliens seeded the planet so that you will reject the alternate explanation which I will now provide for you.

Scenario #2 – You are not an infinitesimal speck, lost across the endless expanse of a cosmos spanning trillions of light years in any direction. You were born into an enclosure of unimaginable care and complexity; it is situated so close to God’s throne that it says that the Earth is His footstool.

At first, this realm was a literal garden of Eden, which was lost to a single act of disobedience. It is again promised, however, to all who accept and choose to walk before Him. We get to return to Eden at our death, if we accept His terms and prove our worthiness. We discover that we have been invested with the highest nobility, and have been given unimaginable power and authority to wield in this galactic battle that rages all around us. We are the key players in this great war between good and evil, and we cannot be defeated if we obey his commands.

What is more fascinating? The bogus, naturalistic explanation that the giant offspring of the fallen angels in Genesis 6, were just the sons of Seth, or 200 fallen angels who were kicked out of Heaven because they gave God the finger? So they came down to Earth, like a bunch of college boys on a Friday night, trying to hook up for a one-night stand with the ladies. Are you kidding me? That story is outrageous! Imagine if you made a big-budget movie about that.

Genesis 6:1 says, “When men began to multiply on the surface of the ground, and daughters were born to them, God’s sons saw that men’s daughters were beautiful, and they took any that they wanted for themselves as wives.” You get more detail and the back story if you read from the sixth chapter of the book of Enoch:

These 200 angels had a leader, whose name was Semyaza. We find out that Semyaza was trying to discourage the other angels from their dating plans with the female mortals. He’s like, “Dudes, you really shouldn’t do this, you are going to regret this, and I’m probably the one that’s going to get blamed for it.”

So then they all said, “No way, we’ll make an oath so we’re all in this together.” I’m not making this up!

This story is so mind-bending, when you try to imagine how these angels could be capable of such behavior, especially after being in the direct presence of God for who knows how long. They plan to be able to finally put their hands on some women – I guess being celibate for the last 800,000 years had worn a little thin.

What's interesting is the longitude and latitude of Mount Hermon, where these 200 fallen angels landed, is 33 degrees. If you're a conspiracy theorist, then you know that the elites are always marking their territory with that number. Now you know why.

Mount Hermon – Longitude and Latitude

33° 24' 58" N, 35° 51' 25" E

33.416166, 35.857035 (Dec Deg)

765676 E 3701074 N, Zone 36 (UTM)

What's more interesting? Planes fill the skies with naturally-occurring contrails formed from harmless ice crystals, or there's a global eugenics program that is slow-killing humanity, terraforming the Earth for the fallen angels, and transforming the humans' DNA to make them compatible vessels, so that the demon hordes who are going to come through the portal that CERN will open, can occupy human bodies and wage war against Jesus Christ in the great battle of Armageddon.

What's more interesting? That the people on CNN are just liberal journalists with different views from conservatives, or that they're actually tyrants – or even hybrids, trannies, clones, or simulants – controlled by fallen angels out of the South Pole, to mind control the world and prepare humanity to accept the Antichrist?

What's more interesting? A bunch of dudes with box cutters who were able to fly some planes into some buildings, or that the buildings were created to be demolished from the time before they broke ground, that there were no planes that flew into the buildings, and that all the people on the news knew exactly what was going on.

What's cooler? To believe that the technology of the space program is progressing at a normal pace, even though not much has happened since we first landed on the moon more than 50 years ago? Or to realize that this ongoing spectacle of fake rocket launches is a charade, and so you see it for what it is: a giant hoax.

If that's you, then I would like to offer you a round of applause! Congratulations, great job! You are to be commended. I am so proud of you – you are living out your destiny.

Here's what I know about your situation: the Truther and the Normie can't both be right about all of these conspiracy theories. Somebody is deceived. I will be the first to admit that I could be wrong about most or all of the fantastic things that I believe, but Normies rarely ever answer my questions – instead, they issue decrees or just attack. They offer superficial or unfounded explanations or change the subject or run away.

Until those things change, until Normies will debate me in a 90-minute open debate on the Mandela Effect, I am going to choose to believe my eyes, not the consensus. I don't care how much pain it brings down on my head; I'm going with what I know is true, because all lies are of the devil, and I want nothing to do with the underworld. How about you?

CHAPTER 13



RESOURCES - WHAT TO DO NEXT - ACTION STEPS

WRITE A REVIEW

Please take the time to write a book review on Amazon or whatever outlet you bought the book from. Even if you got the book for free, please write a review on Amazon.

POST ON SOCIAL MEDIA

Help spread the word. Share some words about this book on your social media platforms. For a short book description that you can post, go to this link: www.wakeuporelse.com/promote-book

SUBSCRIBE

- Subscribe to “Wakeuporelse” on Rumble.
 - www.rumble.com/c/wakeuporelse

- Subscribe to “Wakeuporelse” on YouTube
 - www.youtube.com/@wakeuporelse
- Follow “Wakeuporelse” on Twitter
 - www.twitter.com/wakeuporelse1
- Follow “Wakeuporelse” on Facebook at
 - www.facebook.com/wakeuporelse1

AVAILABLE FOR SPEAKING ENGAGEMENTS

To invite me to speak at your church, social media platform, debate, or other venues, reach out at www.wakeuporelse.com/contact-john

JOIN OUR MAILING LIST

Join the mailing list to receive articles, alerts regarding live streams, new content, announcements, updates, and resources. Go here to sign up www.wakeuporelse.com/newsletter

LEGAL EDUCATION MOVEMENT

Truthers have been listening long enough. It’s time to take action or die. The legal education movement, or the living in the private movement, literally empowers people to extricate themselves from the fraudulent legal contracts and crushing financial burdens that have bound and enslaved us our entire lives. Many in our community have accessed our trust. Finding out that this is possible and that scores of people are doing it is the next frontier for the Truther community. Find out what it’s going to take for you to do the same. Visit www.wakeuporelse.com/state-national

DONE WITH YOU - OUTREACH

Too busy to try to make the move to living in the private? Check out our new “Done With You” outreach for those that want to escape but need a more turn key solution. Visit the “State National” tab on wakeuporelse.com. www.wakeuporelse.com/state-national

LINKS

Trans-pocalypse	www.wakeuporelse.com/tranny
Vaccine – Clot-Shot	www.wakeuporelse.com/vax .
Freedom Docs	www.wakeuporelse.com/tyranny
Taxes	www.wakeuporelse.com/tax
Promote Book	www.wakeuporelse.com/promote-book
Flat Earth	www.wakeuporelse.com/flaearth
CERN Video	www.wakeuporelse.com/symmetry
Big Blue Marble	www.wakeuporelse.com/bigblue
Join Newsletter	www.wakeuporelse.com/newsletter
Contact John	www.wakeuporelse.com/contact-john